

**Haskell Monroe's**

# **Life in the Confederate States, 1861-1865**

**A Bibliography, August 1997**

Editor and Haskell Monroe Fellow: Brendon Gray Floyd

**LIFE IN THE CONFEDERATE STATES, 1861-1865**  
Original Board of Editors

1997

Dr. Art Bergeron

Dr. Fredric Blakey

Dr. Michael Fellman

Dr. Herman Hattaway

Dr. Elbert R. Hilliard

Dr. Archie P. McDonald

Dr. Carl Moneyhon

Dr. Michael Parish

Dr. William S. Powell

Dr. James Robertson, Jr.

Dr. Emory Thomas

Dr. Sarah Woolfolk Wiggins

---

The Monroe Project

2021

Board

Rachel Brekhus

Jay Sexton

## Introduction

Born March 18, 1931, Haskell Monroe dedicated his life to education and the pursuit of historical knowledge. After graduating from Rice University in 1962 with a Ph.D. in History, he became a professor at Texas A&M University. He was appointed President of the University of Texas at El Paso in 1980, and in 1987 became Chancellor at the University of Missouri and moved to Columbia, Missouri. Even as Chancellor, with all of its duties and time demands, Professor Monroe's heart was always in the classroom as he continued to teach and make time for his students. After his retirement in 1993, Monroe moved back to College Station, Texas, and remained Dean of Faculties Emeritus at Texas A&M until his death on November 13, 2017.

Throughout the 1980s and 90s, Haskell Monroe and his wife, Joanne ("Jo"), traveled the country and collected primary source material relating to southern social life during the Civil War. Where the story of battlefields, politics, and warfare were well-trodden ground, Monroe sought a different narrative, one that told the story of how everyday people experienced the Civil War in the Southern Confederacy. Before his death in 2017, Dr. and Mrs. Monroe had amassed a bibliography and archival collection exceeding 2,000 pieces of primary source material presented in this bibliography. Included within this bibliography are Dr. Monroe's original annotations of many of the sources, quoted under the individual entries.

In 2018, Jo Monroe donated the collection to the University of Missouri Libraries. In response, the libraries' development officer, Matt Gaunt, brought on Rachel Brekhus with the MU libraries and Jay Sexton of the History Department and Kinder Institute on Constitutional Democracy to create the Haskell Monroe Graduate Fellowship in Civil War-era history. In 2019, Brendon Floyd was awarded the first Monroe Fellowship and was tasked with creating a digital humanities project summarizing, classifying, and publishing Dr. Monroe's extensive bibliography of first-hand accounts of life in the Confederate States. The project resulted in this published bibliography and the website "*The Haskell Monroe Collection: Life in the Confederacy*" at <https://library.missouri.edu/confederate/>.

The mission of *The Haskell Monroe Collection: Life in the Confederacy* is the creation of a digital humanities project that seeks to summarize, classify, and publish Professor Haskell Monroe's extensive bibliography of first-hand accounts of life in the Confederate States from 1861 to 1865. It provides scholars, educators, and students with an array of resources to engage, continuing the legacy of Professor Monroe's passion for education and historical research. This project is made possible by partnering with the Monroe family, the Kinder Institute on Constitutional Democracy, the MU Libraries, and the History Department at the University of Missouri Columbia.

The collection contains over 2,000 entries, of which about 1,230 are digitized and presented on the website. The website allows individuals to search the sources by topic and provides suggested searchable terms. By creating different exhibits with them, we invite teachers and students to use these resources in their classrooms and hope they are informative to anyone who wants to learn more about the Civil War. Further, we provide links to both our [Zotero](#) website, where interested scholars with relevant primary source material to share may add items to a "living" version of the bibliography, and the [Hathi Trust Collection](#), which includes all books and articles within the Monroe Collection that have already been scanned as part of the

Hathi Trust's book scanning project, giving readers convenient access to the full text of books that are now in the public domain. This public Hathi Trust Collection is available to be used for future "big data" cross-text source analysis projects, or simply for multi-text cross searches. In this way, we remain faithful to Professor Monroe's passion for education and historical research while keeping in the spirit of why Dr. and Mrs. Monroe brought these sources together.

## The Haskell Monroe Bibliography

### A

A, R.H. "Our Faithful Slaves of Old." *Confederate Veteran* 9 (1901): 55.

"1861-1865. General. Memories of loyal slaves during the war."

"A Stage Ride up the Valley of Virginia in 1861: From the Diary of a Refugee." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 275-77.

Abbey, Kathryn T. "Documents Relating to El Destino and Chemonie Plantations, Middle Florida, 1828-1868. Part 1." *The Florida Historical Society Quarterly* 7, no. 3 (1929): 179-213.

———. "Documents Relating to El Destino and Chemonie Plantations, Middle Florida, 1828-1868. Part 2." *The Florida Historical Society Quarterly* 7, no. 4 (1929): 291-329.

Abbey, Kathryn T., and D. F. Horger. "Documents Relating to El Destino and Chemonie Plantations, Middle Florida, 1828-1874. Part 4." *The Florida Historical Society Quarterly* 8, no. 2 (1929): 79-111.

Abbey, Kathryn T., and Jonathan Roberson. "Documents Relating to El Destino and Chemonie Plantations, Middle Florida, 1828-1868. Part 3." *The Florida Historical Society Quarterly* 8, no. 1 (1929): 3-46.

Abbott, John S.C. "Heroic Deeds of Heroic Men." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 33 (1866): 704-19.

"A summary of events during the Civil War, at Pensacola, Apalachicola Bay, Santa Rosa Island and Olustee."

Abbott, Martin, and Elmer L. Puryear. "Beleaguered Charleston: Letters from the City, 1860-1864, Part 1." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 2 (1960): 61-74.

———. "Beleaguered Charleston: Letters from the City, 1860-1864, Part 2." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 3 (1960): 164-75.

———. "Beleaguered Charleston: Letters from the City, 1860-1864, Part 3." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 4 (1960): 210-18.

Abbott, Martin, and Harvey M. Watterson. "A Southerner Views the South, 1865: Letters of Harvey M. Watterson." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 68, no. 4 (1960): 478-89.

Abbott, Peyton O., and S. B. Brush. "Business Travel out of Texas during the Civil War: The Travel Diary of S. B. Brush, Pioneer Austin Merchant." *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 96, no. 2 (1992): 259–71.

Abernathy, Martha. *The Civil War Diary of Martha Abernathy: Wife of Dr. Charles C. Abernathy of Pulaski, Tennessee / Dargan, Elizabeth Paisley*. Beltsville, Md.: Professional Print., 1994.

Abney, James A. *An Abridged Autobiography, Some of Many Incidents and Experiences of James A. Abney*. Texas: n.p., 1928.

"Includes recollection of a confederate from Maryland."

Acheson, Sam, and George Washington Diamond. "George Washington Diamond's Account of the Great Hanging at Gainesville, 1862." *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 66, no. 3 (1963): 331–414.

Adger, John B. 1810-1899 (John Bailey). *My Life and Times*. Richmond: The Presbyterian Committee of Publication, 1899.

Affleck Family. "Life in Civil War Central Texas: Letters From Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Affleck to Private Isaac Dunbar Affleck." Edited by Robert W. Williams and Ralph A. Wooster. *Texana* 7 (1969): 146–62.

"July 18-December 6, 1864. As the Afflecks attempted to comply with their soldier-son's frequent requests for equipment, money and food, they described their own dwindling reserves, as well as those of their neighbors. Mrs. Affleck was often unsympathetic to "Dunnie's" pleas, however, and asserted that he did not realize what sacrifices they were making for him."

Affleck, Isaac Dunbar. "A Cadet at Bishop Military Institute: The Letters of Isaac Dunbar Affleck." Edited by Robert W. Williams and Ralph A. Wooster. *Texas Military History* 6 (1967): 89–106.

\_\_\_\_\_. "A Texas War Clerk: Civil War Letters of Isaac Dunbar Affleck." Edited by Robert W. Williams and Ralph A. Wooster. *Texas Military History* 2 (1969): 279–94.

Agnew, Samuel Andrew. "Confederate War History." *The Southern Bivouac* 1 (1883): 356a–65.

\_\_\_\_\_. "From Between the Lines." *Journal of the Presbyterian Historical Society* 36 (1958): 133–37.

"June 12, 1862. Mississippi. The Reverend Agnew describes conditions in the no-man's-land between Corinth and Tupelo, Mississippi, after Confederate forces had evacuated Corinth and Union soldiers occupied the city."

Aiken, Joel Mrs. "Lest We Forget." *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 495.

“Unknown date. “Rural” South Carolina. A Cheering recollection about the generosity of Southern women to their defenders.”

Ailenroc, M. R, Kent. *The White Castle of Louisiana*. Louisville, Kentucky: John P. Morton & Company, 1903.

Akin, M.F. Mrs. “Faithful Slave, Col. Robert.” *Confederate Veteran* 11 (1903): 470.

“A lady notes the consistent loyalty of a servant.”

Akin, Sally May. “Refugees of 1863.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 31, no. 2 (1947): 112–17.

Akin, Warren. *Letters of Warren Akin, Confederate Congressman / Wiley, Bell Irvin; 1906-1980; Editor*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1959.  
v. 151 p., ports. 24 cm.

“July 24, 1864-May 15, 1865. A Confederate Congressman from Georgia related to his wife news of the legislative deliberations in Richmond and the meetings of Confederate peace delegates and Union leaders. Akin commented that Southerners willingly gave up their sons to war, but complained about losing their slaves and money to support the war effort. Also published serially in the *Georgia Historical Quarterly* 42 (1958): 70-92, 193-214, 294-313, 408-427; 43 (1959): 74-90, 186-202, 281-301.”

Albemarle County Historical Society (Va.). “The Magazine of Albemarle County History: The Civil War Issue.” *Papers of the Albemarle County Historical Society* 22 (1964 1963): 210p.

“1861-1865. Albemarle County, Virginia. This volume includes a number of primary accounts of the wartime years in this notable county, including civilian, military, and hospital topics.”

Alcorn, James Lusk. “Letters of James Lusk Alcorn.” Edited by P. L. Rainwater. *The Journal of Southern History* 3, no. 2 (1937): 196–209.

“CSA contraband trade and morale of people during the war.”

Alderman, J.T. “Memories of 1865-1871.” *The North Carolina Booklet: Great Events in North Carolina History* 8 (1914): 199–213.

“Civil War and Reconstruction.”

Aleckson, Sam. *Before the War, and after the Union: An Autobiography*. Boston, MA Gold Mind, 1929.  
171 p.; 20 cm.

“1852-1914. Born a slave, discusses plantation life, War Between States, in the Confederate army as officer’s boy, thence to Springlake, CT, Windsor, VT (1852-1914).”

Alexander, J. B. 1834-1911 (John Brevard). *Reminiscences of the Past Sixty Years*. Charlotte, N.C., Presses of Ray printing Co., 1908.  
513 p., port.; 24 cm.

Alexander, James. *Early Charlottesville; Recollections of James Alexander, 1828-1874. Reprinted from the Jeffersonian Republican*. Charlottesville, Va., 1942.  
128 p.

“1828-1874.”

Alfriend, Edward M. “Social Life in Richmond During the War.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 19 (1891): 380-86.

Allan, Elizabeth Preston. *A March Past; Reminiscences of Elizabeth Randolph Preston Allan, Bryan, Janet Allan; Editor*. Richmond, Va., Dietz Press, 1938.  
xxx, 274 p. front., ports., facsim 24 cm.

“References to Stonewall Jackson and other Civil War materials.”

Allen, Alice West. “Recollections of War in Virginia.” *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915): 268-69.

“1861-1865. ‘Piedmont’ Virginia. A lady recalls the trials and triumphs of the war - including a meeting with Mrs. Davis in Richmond.”

Allen, Arda Talbot. *Miss Ella of the Deep South of Texas*. San Antonio: Naylor Co., 1951.  
231 p. ill.; 22 cm.

“The story of a Gulf Coast town from the early 1800’s to the 1940’s, with limited Civil War value.”

Allen, Hall. *Center of Conflict; a Factual Story of the War between the States in Western Kentucky and Tennessee*. Paducah, Ky.: Paducah Sun-Democrat, 1961.  
179 p., ill., map, ports; 23 cm.

Allen, V. C. *Rhea and Meigs Counties (Tennessee) in the Confederate War*. n.p., 1908.  
126 p., col. Front., ports.; 19 cm.

Allison, Young E. “SUE MUNDY: ‘An Account of the Terrible Kentucky Guerrilla of Civil War Times.’” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 57, no. 4 (1959): 295-316.

Allston, Robert F. W. 1801-1864 (Robert Francis Withers), and American Historical Association. *The South Carolina Rice Plantation as Revealed in the Papers of Robert F.W. Allston / Easterby, J. H.; 1898-1960*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1945.  
xxi, 478 p., front., port., fold, map, 24 cm.

"First edition. Based on the papers of one of the largest rice planters in South Carolina from 1810 to 1868, reflecting the daily life and problems of a rice planter and his family. The documents include personal and business letters, reports of overseers and factors, lists of slaves and slave bills of sale, diaries, etc."

Alspaugh, Granville L. "Letters of a Confederate Soldier, 1862-1863." *The Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 29 (1946): 1226-40.

Ambler, Charles Henry. *The Life and Diary of John Floyd, Governor of Virginia, an Apostle of Secession and the Father of the Oregon Country*. Richmond: Richmond Press, Inc., Printers. 248 p., front., port., 20 cm.

Ames, Mary. *From a New England Woman's Diary in Dixie in 1865*. New York, Negro Universities Press, 1969.

"May-July, 1865. Privately printed. Author's diary describing her teaching experiences on Edisto Island, near Charleston, SC."

Anderson, Carter S. *Train Running for the Confederacy, 1861-1865 / Swank, Walbrook D.; (Walbrook Davis)*. Mineral, Va. (Box 433, Mineral 23117): W.D. Swank, 1990. 76 p.

"1861-1865. The fascinating eyewitness account of Carter Anderson, a railroad conductor for the Confederacy. Anderson ran trains for the Virginia Central Railroad during Union Cavalry raids and movements of General Lee and Jackson's troops around Richmond and environs. A must for Civil War and railroad buffs."

Anderson, Galusha. *The Story of a Border City during the Civil War*. Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1908.  
viii, 385 p., front., plates., ports., 22 cm.  
Illustrations: Twelve portraits and views.

"1858-1866. A reminiscence of life in St. Louis from Secession to Radical rule by a "Professor in the University of Chicago, Resident of St. Louis from 1858 to 1866."

Anderson, Mrs. John Huske (Lucy London). "Literary Women of the Sixties in North Carolina." *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 376-78.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The Confederate Arsenal at Fayetteville." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 222-23, 238.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The University of North Carolina." *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 12-15, 51-53.

"1861-1865. Chapel Hill, North Carolina. A personal reflection of events in Chapel Hill and at UNC during the war."

———. “What Sherman Did to Fayetteville, N.C. in Confederate Veteran.” *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 138–40.

“A local resident summarized the destruction wreaked upon a key city: “a special object of hatred to Sherman’s army.”

Anderson, John Q. “Joseph Carson, Louisiana Confederate Soldier.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 1, no. 1 (1960): 44–69.

Anderson, Lucy Worth London. *North Carolina Women of the Confederacy, Written and Published by Mrs. John Huske (Lucy London) Anderson* ... Fayetteville, N.C., Cumberland Print. Co., 1926. *Other editions*: Raleigh, N.C.: Confederate Centennial Commission, 1964?. 141 p, reprint of Fayetteville, N.C.: Cumberland Printing Co., 1926 edition.

“Includes reminiscences and some wartime community associations' minutes.”

Anderson, Patton. “Autobiography of General Patton Anderson, C.S.A.’ *Southern Historical Society Papers*. v. 23-24 (1895-1896): 23–24 (1896 1895): 57 (465)-72 (480).

“1822-1865. Florida and Confederate west near the end of the war, this Floridian wrote a brief account of his experiences, which included the Mexican War, ante-bellum events, and his service in the CSA western theater.”

Anderson, R. B. *Civil War Experiences of R.B. Anderson*. [Lomita, Texas], 1928.  
7 p.

Anderson, Thomas J. 1801-1871 (Thomas Jefferson) and (James House). *Life and Letters of Judge Thomas J. Anderson and Wife*: Columbus, Ohio: F.J. Heer, 1904.  
535 p.

Andrews, Eliza Frances. *The War-Time Journal of a Georgia Girl, 1864-1865*. New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1908.  
396 p., ill. 21 cm.  
Other editions: New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1908. 400 p. Extracts only p. 303-310, 450-459, 580-587; 22 cm.  
Louisville: Lost Cause Press, 1957. Microcard.  
Atlanta, Ga.: Cherokee Publications, 1976. xvii, 396 p., port., map. 21 cm.

“December 19, 1864—August 2, 1865. Andrews traveled over a broken railroad system and in wagons from Washington to a plantation near Albany, across the route of Sherman’s march across Georgia. On the trains she listened to a Confederate soldier describe of capturing Union stragglers and “loosing” them in the woods. She saw fields cluttered with debris, being picked over by destitute civilians. After she viewed the ravages of war, her self-confidence was shaken. Back in Washington, Georgia, she found the town filled with dirty, ragged, lice-ridden Confederate soldiers. President Jefferson Davis passed through, ahead of the pursuing Union forces. When the plundering Yankee soldiers arrived, idle blacks appeared in hoards — which

made ladies fearful of venturing out alone. In the prologue, Andrews noted on the differences between the impulsive young girl who wrote the journal and the white-haired woman who was editing it.”

Andrews, Ellie M., and Ann Campbell. MacBryde. *Ellie's Book: The Journal Kept by Ellie M. Andrews from January 1862 through May 1865*. Davidson, N.C.: Briar Patch Press, 1984. xiii, 147 p. ill.; 20 cm.

“1862-1865. Life in wartime Statesville, N.C.”

Andrews, Marietta Minnigerode. *Memoirs of a Poor Relation; Being the Story of a Post-War Southern Girl and Her Battle with Destiny*. New York: E. P. Dutton & company, 1927. xiv, 455 p. [14] leaves of plates: ill. 22 cm.

“The story of a post-war southern girl and her battle with destiny.”

———. *Scraps of Paper*. New York, E.P. Dutton & Co., Inc., 1929. xv, 381 p., front. Ill., plates, ports.; 20 cm.

“1862-1863. All CSA, except pp. 247-381; includes diary of Mrs. Henry Dalany for 1862-1863 relating to life in Virginia and letters of Charles Minnegerode.”

Andrews, Matthew Page. “An Old Book Re-Reviewed.” *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 169-70.

———. *The Women of the South in War Times*. Baltimore: Norman, Remington Co., 1920. xvii, 466 p. [4] leaves of plates: ill., ports.; 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: Baltimore: The Norman Remington Co., 1923, Revised.  
Baltimore: The Norman Remington Co., 1924, Revised, xvii, [2] leaves 3-466 p. front., plates., ports. 20 cm.  
Baltimore: The Norman Remington Co., 1925, Revised.  
Baltimore: The Norman Remington Co., 1927, Revised. Microfilm only.

“Some wartime reminiscences by Southern women and diary of Judith B. McGuire.”

Andrews, Robert W. *The Life and Adventures of Capt. Robert W. Andrews, of Sumter, South Carolina. Extending over a Period of 97 Years ... Together with Reminiscences of the War of 1812, and the Recent “Unpleasantness” between the North and South*. Boston: Printed for the author by E. P. Whitcomb, 1887.  
88 p.

Andrews, Sidney. *The South since the War, as Shown by Fourteen Weeks of Travel and Observation in Georgia and the Carolinas*. Houghton Mifflin Company Sentry Edition, 64; Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1971.  
xvii, 400 p., map. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: Boston: Ticknor and Fields, 1980. viii, 400 p. 18 cm.

“Fall 1865. South Carolina, North Carolina, and Georgia. This very perceptive description of three defeated states originated as a series of letters from a reporter for the Boston Daily Advertiser and the Chicago Tribune. American Culture Afro-American History series II.”

Angle, Paul M., and Earl Schenck Miers. *Tragic Years, 1860-1865; a Documentary History of the American Civil War*. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1960.  
1097 p.

“1860-1865. North and South. An anthology which presents the conflict chronologically, from diaries, letters, and recorded works of “generals and privates, politicians and housewife’s reporters and historians, pets and spies.”

Ankeny, Henry Giese, and Horatia Faustina Newcomb Ankeny. *Kiss Josey for Me*. Santa Ana, Calif.: Friis-Pioneer Press, 1974.  
250 p. 23 cm.

Argyle, Harvey. *As I Saw It*. San Francisco, Calif.: 1902.  
[2], 263, [3] p. (first 2 p. and last 3 p. blank) [23] leaves of plates: ill., facsim. 19 cm.

“Incidents of the war in Missouri.”

Arnold, Eugenia Hill. “Recollections of Mrs. Stonewall Jackson.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 412-14.

“1861-1865. Virginia. A friend of the widow of the great confederate hero remembers “the bright, attractive, the witty and charming Mrs. Jackson.” Anna Morrison Jackson, wife of Stonewall, as remembered by a niece—many of the recollections are from the postwar years.”

Arnold, Richard D. 1808-1876 (Richard Dennis). *Letters of Richard D. Arnold, M.D., 1808-1876, Mayor of Savannah, Georgia, First Secretary of the American Medical Association*. Shryock, Richard Harrison; 1893-1972; Editor. Historical Papers of the Trinity College Historical Society, Double Ser. XVIII-XIX; Durham, N.C., Duke University Press, 1929.  
178 p., port. 23 cm.  
Other editions: Historical Papers, published by Trinity College Historical Society, 18-19. Durham: Duke University Press, 1970. F251.D83

1808-1876.

Arnold, Robert. *The Dismal Swamp and Lake Drummond: Early Recollections; Vivid Portrayal of Amusing Scenes*. Murfreesboro, N.C.: Johnson Pub. Co., 1969.  
53 p. 25 cm.

“Cover Title: Uncle Alek and his mule.”

Arp, Bill. *Bill Arp: From the Uncivil War to Date, 1861-1903*. Atlanta, Ga.: Hudgins, 1903.  
204 p. [14] p. of plates, ill. 18 cm.

Other editions: 1867, 1869, Illustrations by M.A. Sullivan.  
New York: AMS Press, 1973. 204, 4 p. ill. 19 cm.

“The Record office was torn down by a mob for publishing this book. Sub-title: "I'm a good Union man, so-called but I'll bet on Dixie as long as I've got a dollar." (Hodgkins sale-1906 by C.F. Libbie, notes: "very rare, only 200 copies ever printed (doubtful)."

———. *The Farm and the Fireside: Sketches of Domestic Life in War and Peace*. Atlanta: Constitution Publishing Company, 1892.  
Vii, 345 p., ill. port 23 cm.  
Other editions: St. Clair Hores, Mich.: Scholarly Press, c 1971. 354 p. ill., port. 21 cm.

Ashby, Thomas A. *The Valley Campaigns, Being the Reminiscences of a Non-Combatant While between the Lines in the Shenandoah Valley during the War of the States*. New York: Neale, 1914.  
232 p.

“1861-1865. Front Royal and the Shenandoah Valley, Virginia. These memoirs by the author of *Life of Turner Ashby*, reflect his observations of life in a key valley town, including Federal assaults and occupations. To him the May 1862 assault on Front Royal was “more like a police riot than a fight between soldier.”

Ashe, S.A. “Mrs. Rose Greenhow’s Book.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 353.

Ashe, Samuel A. “Concessions Made for Union.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 62–63.

“1865. General. A recollection of post-war actions which led to a comparative halt in sectional disagreements in the Protestant Episcopal Church.”

———. “Fort Fisher.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (n.d.): 350–51.

ASHMORE, OTIS. “THE STORY OF THE VIRGINIA BANKS FUNDS: A DRAMATIC EPISODE OF THE WAR BETWEEN THE STATES.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 2, no. 4 (1918): 171–97.

Aughey, John H. *The Iron Furnace: Or, Slavery and Secession*. Philadelphia: J.S. Claxton, 1865.

———. *The Fighting Preacher / De Lay, H. S; 1876-1950*. Chicago: Rhodes & McClure, 1899.  
x, 21-361 p. plates, ill., ports.; 20 cm.

“An evangelist in Mississippi at the outbreak of the Civil War, the Rev. Aughey took a rather sharp, and undoubtedly wise, (considering his views), turn from there to become a Union Army chaplain.”

———. *Iron Furnace; or, Slavery and Secession*. Lincoln, Neb.: State Journal Co., Printers, 1888.  
Other editions: New York: Negro Universities Press, 1969. 296 p.

“A highly colored description of events in northeast Mississippi from the eve of the war through the arrest of the author for pro-Yankee statements.”

Avary, Myrta Lockett. *A Virginia Girl in the Civil War, 1861-1865: Being a Record of the Actual Experiences of the Wife of a Confederate Officer*. New York: D. Appleton and Co., 1903.

x, 384 p. 20 cm. Microfilm

Other editions: New York and London, 1910.

New York, 1917.

Boston: Houghton, Mifflin Company, 1937.

New York: Da Capo, 1970, 435 pp. Reprint of 1906 edition.

The American Scene Da Capo reprint series. Hamden, Conn.: Archon Books, 1985, 236 pp.

“1861-1865. The reminiscences of a young woman, unidentified, “in her own words.” A Virginia girl and the “Romance of War” - Harold Straubig’s Civil War eyewitness.”

———. *Dixie after the War; an Exposition of Social Conditions Existing in the South, during the Twelve Years Succeeding the Fall of Richmond*. New York: Doubleday, Page, 1906.

x, 435 p. front., plates, ports. 24 cm.

Other editions: New York: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1969.

New York: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1970.

“Describes Virginia, beginning with the days immediately after Appomattox.”

Averill, J.H., and R. A. Brock. “Richmond, Virginia: The Evacuation of the City and the Days Preceding It.” *Southern Historical Society Papers*. 25 (1876): 267-73.

“April 1865. Richmond, Virginia and route of Confederate evacuees. An eyewitness account of the fall of Richmond and the flight southward.”

Avery, Roy C. “THE SECOND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NASHVILLE DURING THE CIVIL WAR.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 11, no. 4 (1952): 356-75.

“June 17, 1861—August 5, 1862. Nashville, Tennessee. Letters and congregational records reflect the effects of the stress of the war, politics and union occupation on one religious’ group.”

Avirett, James B. *The Old Plantation; How We Lived in Great House and Cabin before the War*. New York, Chicago F. Tennyson Neely Co., 1901.  
202 p. 19 cm.

“Plantation in Onslow County, NC. Preface by Hunter McGuire, Late Surgeon-General, for Stonewall Jackson.”

Ayers, George R. “Cotton and Sugar Through the Federal Blockade.” Edited by Ella J Deasy and Edmund J Deasy. *Tyler’s Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*. 20 (1940): 73-76.

“Letter from New Orleans, March 10, 1863.”

Ayers, James T, and John Hope Franklin. *The Diary of James T. Ayers: Civil War Recruiter*.  
Occasional Publications of the Illinois State Historical Society; Variation: Occasional  
Publications (Illinois State Historical Society); No. 50. Springfield: Printed by the authority of  
the State of Illinois, 1947.  
138 p.

“December 28, 1863 - May 24, 1865. The volume includes the observations of an "aging" Methodist minister from Illinois who came South to recruit "patch of darkies" for the Union Army, beginning at Stevenson, Alabama. Later, he enlisted as a soldier with Sherman and concluded his writing after the war in Virginia but included many observations of life in North Alabama, Georgia and South Carolina.”

## B

B, Mrs. Dr. C. "A Midnight Raid and a Leap in the Dark." *The Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885 1884): 263–65.

Bachman, Jonathan Waverly Rev. "Rev. Jonathan Waverly Bachman." *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 413–14.

Bachman, J.W. Rev. "Chattanooga's Most Beloved Citizen." *Confederate Veteran* 21 (1913): 281–82.

Bacot, Ada W. (Ada White). *A Confederate Nurse: The Diary of Ada W. Bacot, 1860-1863 / Berlin, Jean V.; 1962; (Jean Vance)*. Women's Diaries and Letters of the Nineteenth-Century South; Variation: Women's Diaries and Letters of the Nineteenth-Century South. Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1994.  
xiii, 199 p 24 cm.

"Ada W. Bacot's diary of her experiences as a nurse in the South Carolina hospital for Confederate soldiers in Charlottesville, Virginia provides a rare record of Confederate hospital life as perceived by a lady volunteer. Bacot, a young widow, did little actual nursing—that was the job of soldiers, many of them wounded, or of lower-class women. Instead, she supervised patient care. She was also there to supply womanly sympathy and religious consolation. Accompanied to Charlottesville by her maid, Bacot generally paid no more attention to slaves than to furniture. Her diary alternates between grim descriptions of the hospital and cheerful descriptions of her social life. A dutiful daughter of South Carolina, Bacot went to war not to escape the constraints of a Southern woman's role, but to fulfill them in womanly service.  
References - pages 187-188."

Bagby, George William. *John M. Daniel's Latch-Key. a Memoir of the Late Editor of the Richmond Examiner*. Lynchburg, Va., J.P. Bell & Co., 1868.  
40 p. 19 cm.

"First published in the "Native Virginian." A memoir of the late editor of Richmond Examiner."

—. *Selections from the Miscellaneous Writings of Dr. George W. Bagby*. Richmond, Va., Whittet & Shepperson, 1884.

—. *The Old Virginia Gentleman: And Other Sketches / Page, Thomas Nelson; 1853-1922*. New York: Scribner, 1911.  
xxix, 312 p. front., port. 20 cm.  
Other Editions: Edited by his daughter, Ellen M. Bagby. Introduction by Douglas Southall Freeman.  
Richmond: Dietz Press, 1938. xxvii, 296 p. front., plates, ports. 24 cm.

Bahnsen, Henry T. *Days of the War, 1863-1865*. [Place of publication not identified]: [publisher not identified], 1950.

31 p. port; 23 cm.

“In Winston Salem, NC, the Moravians published a small pamphlet on Dr. Bahnsen and reprinted it once?”

———. *The Last Days of the War*. North Carolina Booklet.; Vol. II, No. 12; Hamlet, N.C., Capital Print. Co., 1903.

22 p. 19 cm.

Bailey, George W. *A Private Chapter of the War*. St. Louis, G.I. Jones and Co., 1880.

271 p.

“A gripping account of Bailey's adventures behind Confederate lines in Georgia in 1864.”

Bailey, James H. (James Henry). *Henrico Home Front, 1861-1865; a Picture of Life in Henrico County, Virginia from May, 1861, through April, 1865; Based upon Selections from the Minute Books of the Henrico County Court*. [Richmond?], 1963.

Baker, C.C, United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “And a Little Child Shall Lead Them.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 446.

“1863. Near Chattanooga, Tennessee. A Union veteran tells a poignant tale about a “little child toddling toward our lines” ad both armies forgetting the battle for a moment.”

Baker, William M. *Inside: A Chronicle of Secession*. New York, Harper & Bros., 1866.

223 p. ill.; 24 cm.

“An autobiography of the Presbyterian minister (under a pseudonym), offers a graphic account of the problems of a Unionist in Austin, Texas during the war—son of pioneer Texas Presbyterian clergyman, Daniel Booker.”

Balch, T. B. 1793-1878 (Thomas Bloomer). *My Manse during the War: A Decade of Letters to the Rev. J. Thomas Murray, Editor of the Methodist Protestant*. Baltimore: Printed by Sherwood, 1866.

42 p. 21 cm

Balfour, Emma Harrison. *Diary of Emma Balfour, May 16, 1863-June 2, 1863*. Swaney, Fred, ; Editor. Vicksburg, Miss: [publisher not identified], 1979.

———. *Vicksburg, a City under Siege: Diary of Emma Balfour, May 16, 1863-June 2, 1863*. [Place of publication not identified]: Phillip C. Weinberger, 1983.

36 p.

Barclay, Hugh C., United Confederate veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Reminiscences of Rousseau’s Raid.” *Confederate Veteran* (1922) 30 (1922): 208–9.

“Fall 1863. Talladega, Alabama. A young boy’s memory of a Union raid on his hometown and “the important part the women and boys and slaves played at home during the war.”

Barker, Daisy King. *Echoes of the Old South*. Leakesville, N.C.: Leakesville Pub. Co., 1937.  
168 p. 4 leaves, [1] leaf of plates, port.; 23 cm.

“Collection of 19 stories about the war, 12 of which relate to North Carolina.”

Barnard, Frederick, A.P. “Autobiographical Sketch of Dr. F.A.P Barnard.” *Publications of the Mississippi Historical Society* 12 (1912): 107–21.

“A letter primarily about his wartime career.”

Barnwell, John. “In the Hands of the Compromisers: Letters of Robert W. Barnwell to James H. Hammond.” *Civil War History* 29, no. 2 (1983): 154–68.

Barr, Amelia E. *All the Days of My Life: An Autobiography: The Red Leaves of a Human Heart*. New York; and London: D. Appleton and Company, 1913.  
vii, 527 p. [9] leaves of plates., ill., 24 cm.

“Author lived in Texas during pre-Civil War, War and Reconstruction periods. Considerable portion of book pertains to that struggle.”

Barr, Henrietta Fitzhugh. *The Civil War Diary of Mrs. Henrietta Fitzhugh Barr (Barre), 1862-1863, Ravenswood, Virginia (West Virginia)*. Winn, Sallie Kiger. Marietta, Ohio, Marietta College, 1963.  
32 p. ill.; 23 cm.

“February 16, 1862–August 20, 1863. Everyday life in a town with divided loyalties.”

Barrett, John Gilchrist., and W. Buck Yearns. *North Carolina Civil War Documentary*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1980.

Barrett, Thomas, and Texas State Historical Association. *The Great Hanging at Gainesville, Cooke County, Texas, October, A.D. 1862*. Austin, Tex.: Texas State Historical Association, 1961.  
38 p.  
Other editions.  
Austin: Texas State Historical Association, 1961. 34 p. facsim., port., 27 cm.

Barringer, Paul B. 1857-1941 (Paul Brandon). *The Natural Bent; the Memoirs of Dr. Paul B. Barringer*. Chapel Hill, Univ. of North Carolina Press, 1949.  
vii, 280 p. 24 cm.

“First edition. Dust jacket subtitle reads “The Story of a Confederate Childhood and Reconstruction Boyhood and the Education of a Medical Pioneer of the New South.” Barringer, a nephew of Stonewall Jackson, was an advocate of improved education, especially for blacks.

He introduced to the South much new medical knowledge that he had learned in Europe and founded the University of Virginia Hospital."

Bartlett, Catherine Thom. "My Dear Brother": *A Confederate Chronicle. Thom, J. Pembroke; 1821-1899.*; (Joseph Pembroke), Richmond: Dietz Press, 1952.  
xiii, 224 p. ill. 24 cm.

"Family letters of a VA family which reflect the flight of loyal Southerners trying to flee the Union army from their former home in Northern VA."

Bartlett, Napier. *Clarimonde: A Tale of New Orleans Life, and of the Present War.* Richmond [Va.], 1863.  
79 p. 20 cm.

———. *Stories of the Crescent City.* Wright American Fiction; Volume II, 1851-1875, Number 230; American Fiction, 1774-1920; Variation: Wright American Fiction; Volume II, 1851-1875, Number 230.; American Fiction, 1774-1920., 1869.

Barton, Randolph. *Recollections, 1861-1865.* Baltimore: Thomas & Evans, 1913.  
9 p.

"Memorial services held in honor of Major Randolph Barton," with two columns: Baltimore Sun and American editorials, dated Mar. 16, 1921. Priv. print, family, friend."

Bassett, John Spencer. *The Southern Plantation Overseer as Revealed in His Letters. Polk, James K.; 1795-1849.*; (James Knox),. Smith College Fiftieth Anniversary Publications [v.5]; Variation: Smith College Fiftieth Anniversary Publications; v. 5. Northampton, Mass., Printed for Smith College, 1925.  
vii, 280 p. facsims. 24 cm.

Bates, Edmond Franklin. *History and Reminiscences of Denton County.* Denton, Tex.: McNitzky Print. Co., 1918.  
xi, 412 p., ill., ports. 24 cm. Includes biographical sketches.  
Other editions: Denton, TX: Terrill Wheller, 1989. X, 412 p., ill., 24 cm.

Battle, Henry W. "Recollection and Reflections." *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 97-99.  
"1861-1865. Tuskegee, Alabama. A young man's remembrance of the war years, his fathers' close friend William L. Yancey, Union raids under General Wilson in 1865, and "the reign of Reconstruction."

Battle, Jesse Mercer. *Tributes to My Father and Mother and Some Stories of My Life.* St. Louis, Mo.: Mangan Press, 1911.

"Story of Amos Johnston Battle, Baptist."

Battle, Kemp P. 1831-1919 (Kemp Plummer). *Legislation of the Convention of 1861*. North Carolina, University of, James Sprunt Historical Monographs; No. 1; Variation: James Sprunt Studies in History and Political Science; No. 1., 1900.

———. *Memories of an Old-Time Tar Heel, Battle, William James; 1870-1955; Editor*. Chapel Hill, The University of North Carolina Press, 1945.

“Four chapters on his civilian experiences in the war.”

Battle, Kemp Plummer. “In the Days of Secession: Reminiscences of the Convention of 1861.” *North Carolina Review*, May 7, 1911.

———. “Secession Convention of 1861.” *The North Carolina Booklet: Great Events in North Carolina History* 15 (190April 1916): 177–202.

Battle, Richard Henry. “Chapel Hill at the Close of the War.” *North Carolina University Magazine* 18 (1901 1900): 272–75.

Baxter, Lucy W. “Through the Union Lines into the Confederacy.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 54, no. 3 (1953): 135–40.

Baxter, William. *Pea Ridge and Prairie Grove; or, Scenes and Incidents of the War in Arkansas*. Cincinnati, Poe & Hitchcock, 1864.

262 p. 18 cm.

Other editions: Conway, Ark: Oldbuck Press, 1993. 270 p. 22 cm.

“An account of life in and around Washington County, Arkansas, during the first years of the war, the author wrote as a Unionist surrounded by Confederates.”

Baylor, Orval W. “SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF MICHAEL SHUCK.” *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 44, no. 147 (1946): 101–18.

Bayne, Thomas Livingstones. “Life in Richmond, 1863-1865.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 100–101.

Beach, Elizabeth Jane. “The Yankees in New Albany: Letter of Elizabeth Jane Beach, July 29, 1864.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 2 (1940): 42–48.

Beachamp Virginia W. *Private War: The Letters & Diaries of Madge Preston, 1862-1867*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1991.

Beale, Jane Howison. *The Journal of Jane Howison Beale of Fredericksburg, Virginia, 1850-1862*. Fredericksburg, Va.: Historic Fredericksburg Foundation, 1979.

“Jane Howison Beale, sister of a famous Virginia historian, lived just two blocks above the hotly contested pontoon crossing of the Rappahannock. Her 12-year-old son was brushed by a shell as the family crouched in its basement. Another son died in the Battle of Williamsburg.”

Bean, W. G. “A House Divided: The Civil War Letters of a Virginia Family.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 59, no. 4 (1951): 397–422.

“May 1861–August 19, 1865. Virginia. Correspondence of the Welsh family of Rockbridge County.”

Beard, Richard. “My Christmas Dinner in 1863.” *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 447.

“December 1863. LaGrange, Georgia. A hungry Confederate captain on furlough, describes the joy of eating a turkey who “died of a sore throat.”

Beasley, Kate, Stephen T. Fair, and S. B. Hagan. “Three Civil War Letters.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 3, no. 2 (1944): 182–87.

Beaty, Rives Lang, and Harriet du Bose Kershaw Lang. “Recollections of Harriet Du Bose Kershaw Lang (Continued).” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 59, no. 4 (1958): 195–205.

Beaty, Rives Lang, and Harriet DuBose Kershaw Lang. “Recollections of Harriet DuBose Kershaw Lang (Continued).” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 59, no. 3 (1958): 159–70.

Beaumont, B. 1826–1892 (Betty). *Twelve Years of My Life. An Autobiography*. Philadelphia, T.B. Peterson & Brothers, 1887.

“Mississippi in the war, description of Woodville, Mississippi life, by an Englishwoman.”

Beaumont, Henry F. “A Letter to Fort Donelson.” *Manuscripts* 36 (1984): 31–37.

“November 19, 1861. Writing from Clarksville, TN, a father informs his son (Lieutenant Thomas, 15<sup>th</sup> Tennessee Infantry) of family news and the legal conditions under which he would send one of their slaves to accompany him in the field.”

Beers, Fannie A. “A Reminiscence.” *Southern Bivouac* 2296–399 (1884 1883): 296–399.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Memories: A Record of Personal Experience and Adventure during Four Years of War*. Collector’s Library of the Civil War; Variation: Collector’s Library of the Civil War. Alexandria, Va.: Time-Life Books, 1985.  
336 pp. Coulter #24.  
*Other editions*: 1889, 1890, and 1891.  
Time-Life reprint of 1888 ed., 1985.

“Recollections by administrator and Nurse in CSA hospital and “stories” she heard from other contemporaries.”

Bell, Hiram Parks. *Men and Things: Being Reminiscent, Biographical, and Historical*. Cumming, Ga.: Col. Hiram Parks Bell Camp 1642, Sons of Confederate Veterans, 2004.  
vii, 449 p. front, (port.) 20 cm.

“Reminiscences of Georgian in CSA Congress, limited value.”

Bell, J.L. “"Conductor J.L. Bell Retired." *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 431.

Bell, John W., Moss Engraving Company, and publisher. *Memoirs of Governor William Smith, of Virginia.: His Political, Military, and Personal History. / Smith, William; 1797-1887*. New York: Moss Engraving Company., 1891.  
xvi,461 p. front. Ill. Plates, ports., diagm. 24 cm.

Bell, Julia W., Mrs. “My Confederate Grandmothers.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 366–69.

“1861-1865. Texas. A woman recalls stories about her grandmothers' wartime experiences.”

Bell, Lucy McRae. “A Girl's Experience in the Siege of Vicksburg.” *Harper's Weekly*, June 1912, 647.

Bell, N. J. *Southern Railroad Man: Conductor N.J. Bell's Recollections of the Civil War Era / Ward, James Arthur; 1941-*. DeKalb: Northern Illinois University Press, 1994.  
xxv, 194 p. ill., map; 24 cm.

“Bell worked as a conductor for several southern railroads in their formative period, from 1857 to 1894. After his career was cut short by an accident, he wrote his memoirs detailing his first glimpses of some of the earliest trains in the South and his thirty-eight years as a conductor. Published in 1896, his book offers a first-hand account of working conditions on the railroads, operational procedures, wartime railroading, and passenger travel during Reconstruction.”

“Full of stories about colorful characters who worked and rode on the trains, SOUTHERN RAILROAD MAN is a rich source on late nineteenth-century southern culture, tradition, and travel. Perhaps because Bell worked as a conductor, some of his most interesting observations pertain to the people he encountered, from Confederate troops to train robbers. Unintentionally, he also provides insights into race relations in a time of transition as he recalls his interactions with blacks as slaves, laborers, and patrons.”

“Written in the language of the ordinary worker, Bell's narrative is a veritable treasure trove of information on southern railroads and their operations. Among the roads he traveled were several in the Carolinas, the Western and Atlantic, the East Tennessee and Georgia, the Alabama and Chattanooga, the South and North Alabama, and the East Tennessee, Virginia & Georgia. Many of the railroads for which Bell worked were eventually incorporated into the Southern Railway.”

“A rare account of early railroading, SOUTHERN RAILROAD MAN is edited by James A. Ward, who provides notes and an introduction that places Bell's story in historical context. This

unique book will appeal to anyone interested in railroad history, the history of industrialization, the Civil War, and the culture of the South in the late nineteenth century.”

Bellamy, Ellen Douglas. *Back with the Tide; Memoirs*. Wilmington, N.C., 1937.  
36 p. front. 23 cm.

“CSA personal narrative of the confederate side of Civil War.”

Belo, A.H. “Col A.H. Belo.” *Confederate Veteran* 10 (1902): 83–84.

Benjamin, Judah P. “The Letters of Judah P. Benjamin to Ambrose Dudley Mann, Minister of the Confederacy to Belgium and Special Commissioner to the Vatican, Together with the Correspondence with the Pope.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 20 (1937): 738–93.

“These "Letters" demonstrate Benjamin's efforts to gain foreign recognition of the Confederacy from European powers, including the Pope.”

Bent, Sallie B. “A Girl of the Sixties.” *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 208.

“1861-1862. Kentucky. From her memory as “a resentful girl of thirteen years,” a recollection of Union occupation early in the war.”

Berger, Homer H. “SHERMAN’S OCCUPATION OF SAVANNAH: TWO LETTERS.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 50, no. 1 (1966): 109–15.

Berlin, Ira. *The Black Military Experience / Reidy, Joseph P.; 1948- ; (Joseph Patrick)*. Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Ser. 2; Variation: Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Series 2. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1982.  
886 p.

“A collection of first-hand accounts drawn from the extensive records of the Freedman's Bureau and the National Archives. It explains how black military service helped to destroy slavery; it is a social history of black soldiers; it explains how soldiering shaped the life of black people during and after the war.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Destruction of Slavery*. Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Ser. 1, v. 1; Variation: Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Series 1, v. 1. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1985.  
889 p.

“A documentary record of the initial release from bondage of the black slaves and the impact of the concept of freedom that spread throughout the American South in the early 1860s. The slave's transformation into a "freedman" is depicted in greatest detail, drawing from the records of the National Archives.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Wartime Genesis of Free Labor: The Lower South*. Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Ser. 1, v. 3; Variation: Freedom, a Documentary History of Emancipation, 1861-1867; Series 1, v. 3. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1990. iv. 750 p. includes index.

“Union occupation of parts of the Confederacy during the Civil War forced federal officials to confront questions about the social order that would replace slavery. This volume of FREEDOM presents a documentary history of the emergence of free-labor relations in the large plantation areas of the Union occupied Lower South. The documents illustrate the experiences of former slaves as military laborers, as residents of federally sponsored "contraband camps," as wage laborers on plantations and in towns, and in some instances, as independent farmers and self-employed workers.”

Berlin, Ira, and Thavolia Glymph. *Freedom: Wartime Genesis: Lower South*. Vol. 3. 1. Cambridge University Press, 1990.

Bernard, Shane K. and McCulloh. “From Baton Rouge to Opelousas: An Eyewitness Account of the Wartime Removal of the State Capital.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 36, no. 4 (1995): 475–80.

“Eyewitness Account” described the experience of a state worker during the flight from the Union army.”

Berney, Judge Saffold. “Personal Recollections of Admiral Semmes.” *Confederate Veteran*, Confederate veteran, 33 (1925): 336–37.

Bestor, Arthur E. “Letters from a Southern Opponent of Sectionalism, September 1860, to June, 1861.” *The Journal of Southern History* 12, no. 1 (1946): 106–22.

Bettersworth, John K. *Mississippi in the Confederacy. Silver, James W.; 1907-1988*. Published for the Mississippi Dept. of Archives and History, Jackson, by Louisiana State University Press, 1961. 2 vol. Ill., ports maps. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Kraus Reprints, 1970. 2 vol. In 1: ill. 24 cm.

“1861-1865. Letters, diaries, newspapers, and miscellaneous other materials let Mississippi civilians and soldiers speak for themselves about the war. The first volume contains statements made during the war. The second volume includes writings since the conflict.”

Biddulph, H. “THE AMERICAN CIVIL WAR: CONTEMPORARY LETTERS FROM LT-COL. G-J. WOLSELEY, Part 1.” *Journal of the Society for Army Historical Research* 18, no. 69 (1939): 38–40.

\_\_\_\_\_. “THE AMERICAN CIVIL WAR: CONTEMPORARY LETTERS FROM LT-COL. G-J. WOLSELEY, Part 2.” *Journal of the Society for Army Historical Research* 19, no. 74 (1940): 112–17.

Bigelow, Martha M. "Plantation Lessee Problems In 1864." *The Journal of Southern History* 27, no. 3 (1961): 354–67.

Biggs, Asa. *Autobiography of Asa Biggs: Including a Journal of a Trip from North Carolina to New York in 1832 / Connor, R. D. W.; 1878-1950.; (Robert Digges Wimberly)*. Publications of the North Carolina Historical Commission; Bull. No. 19; Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton, 1915.

"Description of North Carolina events at secession time."

Bingham, George. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 1." *Missouri Historical Review* 32, no. 1 (October 1937): 491–522.

"Bingham was an artist from Kansas City, MO who often wrote about the shortages of money and basic living supplies, to his cousin-in-law who was in the Union army."

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins Part 2." *Missouri Historical Review* 32, no. 2 (January 1938): 164–201.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 3." *Missouri Historical Review* 32, no. 3 (April 1938): 340–77.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 4." *The Missouri Historical Review* 32, no. 4 (July 1938): 484–522.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 5." *The Missouri Historical Review* 33, no. 1 (October 1938): 45–78.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 6." *The Missouri Historical Review* 33, no. 2 (January 1939): 203–29.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 7." *The Missouri Historical Review* 33, no. 3 (April 1939): 349–284.

———. "Letters of George Caleb Bingham to James S. Rollins, Part 8." *The Missouri Historical Review* 33, no. 4 (July 1939): 499–526.

Bingham, Millicent Todd. "Key West in the Summer of 1864." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 3 (1965): 262–65.

Bingham, Robert. *A Reminiscence of 1863*. Ashville, N.C.: 1916.  
8 p.

"From Bingham High School yearbook for 1916."

Bird, Edgeworth. *The Granite Farm Letters: The Civil War Correspondence of Edgeworth & Sallie Bird / Rozier, John*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1988.

xxxvi, 330 p. [9] p. of plates; 25 cm.

““Retrieving from the Civil War years the correspondence of a close-knit Georgia family, THE GRANITE FARM LETTERS presents a record of Southern society at war in the voices of Edgeworth Bird, his wife Sallie, and their children Saida and Wilson. The Bird letters span the Civil War and include such events as the battles at Gettysburg and The Wilderness, civilian life in the Confederate capital, and the struggles to maintain the patterns of ordinary life at home amid the uncertainties of war.””

“Members of the cotton elite that ruled the South from Virginia to Texas, the Birds reveal in their letters intimate connections with such figures as William Lowndes Yancey, Charles Colcock Jones, and Alexander H. Stephens. Yet, THE GRANITE FARM LETTERS preserves an intimate view of relations between husband and wife, parents and children in the nineteenth-century South. Edgeworth Bird, positioned with Confederate armies in Virginia, writes longingly to his wife, involving himself from afar in the workings of Granite Farm and in the education and rearing of his children. Sallie Bird's letters, often posted from Richmond, Virginia, where she ventured to be near Edgeworth, at once speak frankly of wartime conditions and enjoin her children to “learn lessons of self-denial and self-control which will influence nobly your character hereafter.”

Bishop, Albert Webb. *Loyalty on the Frontier, or, Sketches of Union Men of the South-West*; St. Louis, R.P. Studley and Co., printers, 1863.

228 p. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Conway, Ark: Oldbuck Press, 1993. 244 p. ill. 22 cm., new index.

“Much Texas, Arkansas, especially valuable for Unionists in Arkansas and life near Fayetteville and Elk Horn Tavern, Arkansas.”

Bivins, Viola Cobb. *Echoes of the Confederacy*. Longview, Tex.: Mrs. J.K. Bivins, 1950.  
197 p. ill. 24 cm.

“Of limited value for material on Confederate women.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *Memoirs*. [Place of publication not identified]: Bivins, 1945.  
138 p. ill. 23 cm.

“Has one chapter on Cullen Baker. Author was wife of a CSA veteran, Longview, TX. Provides information about the Cobb family and James Knox Bivins.”

Black, Wilfred W. “CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF E. N. BOOTS FROM NEW BERN AND PLYMOUTH.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 36, no. 2 (1959): 205–23.

\_\_\_\_\_. “MARCHING WITH SHERMAN THROUGH GEORGIA AND THE CAROLINAS CIVIL WAR DIARY OF JESSE L. DOZER, Part I.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 52, no. 3 (1968): 308–36.

Blackford, Launcelot Minor. *Mine Eyes Have Seen the Glory; the Story of a Virginia Lady, Mary Berkeley Minor Blackford, 1802-1896, Who Taught Her Sons to Hate Slavery and to Love the Union*. Cambridge, Harvard University Press, 1954.  
293 p. ill. 22 cm

“Very useful description of wartime life of mother of five Confederate soldiers.”

Blackford, Susan Leigh. *Letters from Lee's Army; or, Memoirs of Life in and out of the Army in Virginia during the War between the States. Comp. by Susan Leigh Blackford from Original and Contemporaneous Memoirs, Correspondence and Diaries. Blackford, Charles Minor,; 1833-1903*. New York and London, Charles Scribner's Sons, 1947.  
vii, 312 p. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: Lynchburg, Va.: Warwick House, 1996. Rev. Edited by E605.B62

“Compiled by Susan Leigh Blackford, from original and contemporaneous memoirs, correspondence and diaries. Annotated by her husband, Charles Minor Blackford. Edited and abridged for publication by Charles Minor Blackford.”

———. *Memoir: Chapter One of Life in and out of the Army in Virginia during the War Between the States; Reproduced by Photo-Lithography, for the Lynchburg Historical Society from the Original, Printed in 1894 / Blackford, Charles Minor,; 1833-1903*. Lynchburg, Va.: [publisher not identified], 1959.

2 vol. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Reproduced by photo-lithography, for the Lynchburg Historical Society from the original, printed in 1894. Lynchburg, VA: J.P. Bell Print, 1959. 28 p.

“Here is a composite of letters by Charles M. Blackford and his wife, and of liberal excerpts from a diary of his father, William M. Bickford, until his death in April, 1864. Most of his activities were centered in northern Virginia around the Rappahannock and the Rapidan, in the Shenandoah Valley, and in the Gettysburg campaign. The book, written by a Virginia aristocrat, gives an unusually interesting and important glimpse into the social conditions among the aristocratic classes in Virginia during wartime, and characterizations of high Confederate officers with whom Blackford was thrown. There are good descriptions of some of the old Virginia mansions, especially those on the Rappahannock.” Coulter #36.”

Blackford, William M., Florida Historical Records Survey, and Florida Works Progress Administration. *Blackford Letters, 1860-1865*. Jacksonville, Fla.: Historical Records Survey, 1939.  
3 vol. 101 p.

“Blackford was editor of the "Virginian", of Lynchburg, VA, a banker.”

Blacknall, O.W. “A War Time Derelict in Bermuda.” *Confederate Veteran* 25 (1917): 301–2.

Blair, Marian H. “CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF HENRY W. BARROW TO JOHN W. FRIES.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 34, no. 1 (1957): 68–85.

Blair, W. C. *Realism and Romanticism of a Fourteen-Year-Old Tennessee Soldier Boy*. Austin, Austin Print. Co., 1915.  
112 p.

“Intro: J.M. Dunn, Prine. State School for the Blind.”

Blakely, John R. “Early Civil War Days in Covington and Northern Kentucky.” *Christopher Gist Historical Society Papers*, 1951 1950, 106–17.

Bleser, Carol K. Rothrock. *The Hammonds of Redcliffe*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1981.  
xxii, 421 p. [8] leaves of plates: ill. 24 cm.

Blunt, Maria. “In the Wake of Battle: A Woman’s Recollections of Shepherdstown During Antietam Week.” *The Century Illustrated Monthly Magazine* 32 (10) (October 1886): 435–43.

Bobbitt, Boissue B. “Our Last Capital. Danville’s Part in the Closing Hours of the Confederacy. What Davis Did While There.” *Southern Historical Society Papers*. 31 (1903): 334–39.

“April 3-10, 1865. Danville, Virginia. Description of brief time when CSA leaders paused in Danville, Virginia after evacuating Richmond.”

Boggs, Marion Alexander. *The Alexander Letters, 1787-1900*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1980.  
131 p.  
Other editions-. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1979. Fore. Richard Barksdale Harwell.  
387 p. ill.;  
22 cm.

“Southern Plantation life before the War, few CSA letters reprint from other source. 1787-1900.  
Selection from six sisters and four brothers, children of Adam Leopold Alexander and his wife, Sarah Hillhouse Gilbert.”

Bogue, Allan G. “William Parker Cutler’s Congressional Diary Of 1862-63.” *Civil War History* 33, no. 4 (1987): 315–30.

Bomar, Joe Lee. “Missouri After the War.” *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 384.

“1865. Missouri. A personal summary of the strongly divided sentiments in the Border State - just after the end of battlefield conflicts.”

Bonaparte, Napoléon-Joseph-Charles-Paul. *Voyage du prince Napoléon aux Etats-Unis et au Canada, 1861*. Paris: publisher not identified, 1935.

Boney, F. N. “Governor Letcher’s Candid Correspondence.” *Civil War History* 10, no. 2 (June 1964): 167–80.

———. “John Letcher’s Secret Criticism of the Confederate Cabinet.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 72, no. 3 (1964): 348–55.

Bonner, James C. “PLANTATION EXPERIENCES OF A NEW YORK WOMAN, Part 1.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 33, no. 3 (1956): 384–412.

———. “PLANTATION EXPERIENCES OF A NEW YORK WOMAN, Part 2.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 33, no. 4 (1956): 529–46.

Boom, Aaron M. “TESTIMONY OF MARGARET KETCHAM WARD ON CIVIL WAR TIMES IN GEORGIA. Part 1.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 3 (1955): 268–93.

———. “TESTIMONY OF MARGARET KETCHAM WARD ON CIVIL WAR TIMES IN GEORGIA. Part 2.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 4 (1955): 375–401.

Booth, Edwin Gilliam. *In War Time. Two Years in the Confederacy and Two Years North. With Many Reminiscences of the Days Long before the War.* Philadelphia, J.D. Avil & Co., 1885.  
3 p.l., [31-141], xii 142-221 p. pl. ports. 23 cm.

“Reminiscences concerning Confederate and Virginia wartime politics.”

Booth, George W. “Running the Inland Blockade.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 11 (June 1972): 12–19.

“Spring 1862. Diary. A Newark hatmaker traveled from Kentucky to New Orleans to visit his brother’s hat factory. He noted the effect of the blockade on reducing the food served in taverns, troop movements, hospitals. He also mentioned the backward people with whom he stayed. Edited by?”

———. “We’ve Played Cards and Lost.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 11 (January 1973): 16–24.

“April 13-30, 1862. Diary. Described life in New Orleans as the city was being occupied by Union forces.”

Bornet, Vaughn D., and Milton Woodford. “A Connecticut Yankee after Olustee.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 27, no. 4 (1949): 385–403.

———. “A Connecticut Yankee Fights at Olustee: Letters from the Front.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 27, no. 3 (1949): 237–59.

Botkin, Benjamin Albert. *A Civil War Treasury of Tales, Legends, and Folklore.* Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2000.

xx, 625 p. ill. 25 cm.

Other editions: New York: Promontory Pr. 1981, cl960.

Blue & Gray Press, 1985, 1960.

New York: Promontory Pr. 1993, cl960

“1861-1865. Forty-four excerpts from published material by military men and civilians. Arranged chronologically.”

Botume, Elizabeth Hyde. *First Days amongst the Contrabands*. Boston: Lee and Shepard, 1893. iii, 286 p. 19 cm.

Other editions: Arno Press and The New York Times, 1968. iii, 286 p. 22 cm. (With a new introduction.)

“Excellent summary of the conditions near Port Royal and Beaufort, SC in Civil War, where Miss Botume worked for the Freedmen's Aid Society—her work as a teacher there led to this excellent account of the woeful conditions among the newly freed blacks.”

Bourland, Hal. “Bold Attempt to Rob the State Treasury of Texas.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 415-16.

“June 1865. Austin, Texas. Forty robbers attempt to steal “100,000 in gold and 400,000 in paper money.”

Boutwell, George S. *Reminiscences of Sixty Years in Public Affairs*. New York: McClure, Phillips & co., 1902.  
v. 2

“Much on Civil War, Andrew Johnson, Slavery, etc; Recollections by Lincoln's Commissioner for Internal Revenue.”

Bowen, Clara Adger, Foundation for Historic Restoration in Pendleton Area (S. C.), and Research and Publication Committee. *The Diary of Clarissa Adger Bowen, Ashtabula Plantation, 1865: With Excerpts from Other Family Diaries and Comments by Her Granddaughter, Clarissa Walton Taylor, and Many Other Accounts of the Pendleton Clemson Area, South Carolina, 1776-1889 / Taylor, Clarissa Walton*. Pendleton, S.C.: Research and Publication Committee, Foundation for Historic Restoration in Pendleton Area, 1988.  
128 p. ill. 23x31 cm.

“May 1-November 24, 1865. At the end of the war the Pendleton-Clemson region of South Carolina suffered from plundering Yankee soldiers, raids by Wheeler's Cavalry, and poor whites, who stole at random. Bowen accepted the fact that the South was conquered and thought talk of “second causes” was futile. Adjustments in working conditions forced arbitrary work contracts with the former slaves, but many were simply released Bowen felt sorry for the confused blacks with their uncertain future, but still believed the new laws favored blacks over the white Southerners. She criticized the “LADIES” of Charleston who took up with Yankee soldiers. The Bowen family left the plantation for Charleston and did not return until 1884.”

Bowen, William A. *Uncle Zeke's Speculation; a Story of War and Reconstruction Days in Texas*.  
Arlington, Texas, Arlington Printing Co., 1910.  
125 p.

Bowman, Robert. "Reconstruction in Yazoo County." *Publications of the Mississippi Historical Society*. 7 (1903): 115–30.

———. "Yazoo County in the Civil War." *Publication of the Mississippi Historical Society* 7 (1903): 57–73.

Boyd, William K. 1879-1938. *Three Letters Relating to Conditions in Eastern Carolina in 1864*.  
Trinity College Historical Society. Annual Publication of Historical Papers ;; Ser. 6; Durham,  
NC: Historical Society of Trinity College, 1906.  
Other editions: New York: AMS Press, 1970.

Boyden, Anna L. *Echoes from Hospital and White House*. Boston: D. Lothrop and Co., 1884.  
250 p. 3 pl. (incl. Front.) 18 Vi cm.  
Other editions: Boston: D. Lothrop and Company, 1887.

Boykin, Laura Nisbet. *Shinplasters and Homespun: The Diary of Laura Nisbet Boykin*. Rockville,  
MD: Printex, 1975.  
xvi, 76 p. ill. 23 cm.

"August 15, 1864-July 24, 1865. Recorded some of the wartime activities of Southern women, as  
well as the sense of apprehension the inhabitants of Macon felt about the fighting around  
Atlanta."

Boyle, Virginia Frazer. *Brokenburne; a Southern Auntie's War Tale*, by Virginia Frazer Boyle. With  
Illustrations by Wm. Henry Walker. New York, E.R. Herrick & Co., 1897.  
3 p. I., 75 p. front., plates. 23 cm.  
Other editions: Freeport, N.Y.: Books for Libraries Press, 1972 [cl 897].  
New York: Arno Press, 1977. Black Heritage Library Collection.

Bradley, A. G. 1850-1943 (Arthur Granville). *Other Days, Recollections of Rural England and Old  
Virginia, 1860-1880*., London, Constable and Co., 1913.

Bradley, W.H. "Shelby's Expeditions into Mexico." *Confederate Veteran* 22 (1914): 551–52.

Bradwell, I.G. "A Love-Sick Volunteer." *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 62–63.  
"Summer 1861. Place not stated. A story of romance early in the war."

———. "How Captain Bryan Earned a Good Dinner." *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 173.

"Unknown time or place. A steamboat captain's efforts to capture wild cattle."

———. "North Garden Stations, Va., 1862." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 374–77.

"Fall 1862. North Garden Station, Virginia. A wounded Confederate soldier remembers kind assistance by residents near an improvised temporary field hospital."

Branch, Mary Jones Polk. *Memoirs of a Southern Woman "Within the Line," and a Genealogical Record*. Chicago, The Joseph G. Branch Publishing Co., 1912.  
107 p. incl. Ill. Ports. 19 1/2 cm.

Brannon, C. H. "A TRUE STORY OF THE OLD SOUTH: Notes from a Confederate Diary." *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 37, no. 118 (1939): 40–53.

Breckenridge, Mary E. "Adventures on a Hospital Boat on the Mississippi." *[Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 1 (1962): 31–42.

Breckinridge, Lucy Gilmer. *Lucy Breckinridge of Grove Hill: The Journal of a Virginia Girl, 1862-1864; Edited by Mary D. Robertson*. Robertson, Mary D. Kent, Ohio: Kent State University Press, 1979.  
xvi, 235 p. port. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina Press, c1994. xx, 245. 23 cm.

"August 11, 1862-December 25, 1864. Although this close-knit family from Botetourt County, VA, felt little of the privation of their poorer neighbors and was threatened by actual destruction only during Hunter's Shenandoah Valley campaign, war news and the deaths of several brothers clouded their lives. Breckinridge had doubts about the supposed innate superiority of men. Breckinridge did marry and died in 1865. A portion was published as "The Dusky Wings of War: The Journal of Lucy Breckinridge, 1862-1864." *CIVIL WAR HISTORY*. XXIII (1977), 26-51."

Breedlove, Joseph Penn. *Duke University Library, 1840-1940; a Brief Account with Reminiscences*. Library Notes,; No. 30. April, 1955; Durham, Friends of Duke University Library, 1955.  
81 p. 27 cm.

Bresee, Clyde. *How Grand a Flame: A Chronicle of a Plantation Family, 1813-1947*. Chapel Hill, N.C.: Algonquin Books of Chapel Hill, 1992.  
xiv, 219 p. [14] p. of plates: ill. 24 cm. First edition.

"A story of the Winborn Lawton H's family, from the early nineteenth century until the plantation passed from their hands in the 1940's drawn from the diaries of Cecilia Lawton."

Brevard, Keziah Goodwyn Hopkins. *A Plantation Mistress on the Eve of the Civil War: The Diary of Keziah Goodwyn Hopkins Brevard, 1860-1861 / Moore, John Hammond*. Women's Diaries and Letters of the Nineteenth-Century South; Variation: Women's Diaries and Letters of the Nineteenth-Century South. Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1993.  
ix, 137 p. ill., maps; 24 cm.

"July 1860-April 1861. Near Columbia, South Carolina. A fifty-seven year old widow's record of the daily routine on her plantation and her reaction to the momentous events of secession and war."

Briggs, Edward Page. *Fifty Years on the Road the Autobiography of a Traveling Salesman.*

Philadelphia, Printed by Lyon & Armor, 1911.

147 p. ill. 19 cm.

Interesting chapters on "On the road during Civil War," "In War-tom Missouri," "Road incidents in the South and West."

Bright, Robert S. *Memories of Williamsburg and Stories of My Father.* Richmond, Va., 1941.

23 p.

Bringhurst, W.R. "Survivor of President Davis's Escort." *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 368-69.

"April - May 1865. Greensboro, North Carolina to Georgia. The final fight of the confederate President and key associates, described by a surviving member of the escorting troops."

Britton, Wiley. *Memoirs of the Rebellion on the Border, 1863.* Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1993.

"Britton's writing is unusual because it deals with a region little known by those who fought there and later wrote about it: the southwestern part of Missouri, northwestern Arkansas, and eastern Oklahoma and Kansas. He not only writes of army movements and military activities involving the Indians and guerrilla warfare, but also gives considerable space to both the country and the inhabitants. Coulter #52."

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 1." *Missouri Historical Review* 16, no. 1 (October 1921): 42-85.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 2." *Missouri Historical Review* 16, no. 2 (January 1922): 263-88.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 3." *Missouri Historical Review* 16, no. 3 (April 1922): 388-421.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 4." *Missouri Historical Review* 16, no. 4 (July 1922): 556-79.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 5." *Missouri Historical Review* 17, no. 1 (October 1922): 62-76.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 6." *Missouri Historical Review* 17, no. 2 (January 1923): 198-211.

———. "Pioneer Life in Southwest Missouri, Part 7." *Missouri Historical Review* 17, no. 3 (April 1923): 358–75.

Brock, Sallie A. *In Richmond during the Confederacy*. New York, R.M. McBride Co., 1961.

389 p. 21 cm. [4] p. Reprint.

Other editions: New York: Time-Life Books, 1983, 'Collectors Library of the Civil War.'

"A reproduction of the 1867 edition, with a short introduction."

———. *Richmond during the War: Four Years of Personal Observation*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1996.

389 p. 19 cm.

Other editions: Louisville; Lost Cause Press, micro-cd.

"First published in 1866, this book gives a perceptive account of life in Richmond during the war. Written in the third person, this work is more a social history of Richmond than an autobiography. Like Mrs. Chesnut's diary, this source has clear observations and impressions of the Confederate capital."

Brockman, Charles J. "THE JOHN VAN DUSER DIARY OF SHERMAN'S MARCH FROM ATLANTA TO HILTON HEAD." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 53, no. 2 (1969): 220–40.

Brooke, Elizabeth Tilghman, and United States Sanitary Commission. *The Days of Sixty-Three*.

Philadelphia, Printed for the benefit of the Sanitary commission by C. Sherman, Son & Co., 1864.

54 p.

BROOKS, R. P. "HOWELL COBB PAPERS." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 6, no. 4 (1922): 355–94.

Brooks, Tom. "Back to Dixie, A Hard Trip." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* (1922) 30 (1922): 56–58.

"November 1864 - Spring 1865. Indiana to Kentucky. A reminiscence of escaped confederate prisoners who came South late in the war."

Broughton, J.W. "From the 'Eastern Shore' of Virginia." *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 338.

"1861. Eastern shore of Virginia. A native of the region east of Chesapeake Bay declares "This entire country... was intensely Southern in sentiment."

Broun, Catherine Barbara Hopkins. *Family Events, 1854-1889*. [Place of publication not identified]

Printed by Brandt & Lawson, 1959.

130 p. 29 cm

"Privately printed—an incomplete private diary of life at "Sunny Bank" near Middleburg, VA—the major portion of the brief volume being for the war years—in an area that was in the midst of the campaigns in VA—useful both for the war and Reconstruction years."

Brown, Bedford. "Selections from the Correspondence of Bedford Brown." Edited by William K. Boyd. *Trinity College Historical Society Papers* 6/7 (1907 1906): vol.6: 66-92; vol.7: 16-31. 2 vol. (66-92, 16-31 p.) 21 cm.

Brown, Carolina Morrill, Mrs. "War-Time Memories by an Old Lady Who Was Then Young." *Magazine of Albemarle County History* 30 (1972): 29-41.

Brown, Laura. "A Young Girl in the Missouri Border War." *Missouri Historical Review* 58, no. 1 (October 1963): 55-69.

"Sympathy with CSA, members of family in CSA army."

Brown, Louis A. "THE CORRESPONDENCE OF DAVID OLANDO McRAVEN AND AMANDA NANTZ McRAVEN, 1864-1865." *The North Carolina Historical Review* 26, no. 1 (1949): 41-98.

"Impact of Civil War on a yeoman farmer's family in Mecklenburg County."

Brown, Maud Morrow. "The War Comes to College Hill." *Journal of Mississippi History* 16, no. 1 (January 1954): 22-30.

Brown, Philip Francis. *Reminiscences of the War of 1861-1865*. Richmond, Va.: Whittet & Shepperson, printers, 1917. 62 p. port. 23 cm.

"This pamphlet recounts the author's experiences as a soldier in the Virginia 12th infantry until he was wounded at Antietam, and later as a clerk in a Richmond hotel."

Brown, William Garrott, Macmillan Company. *A Gentleman of the South: A Memory of the Black Belt from the Manuscript Memoirs of the Late Colonel Stanton Elmore*. New York: The Macmillan Company; London, Macmillan & Co., Ltd., 1903. 232 p. [2] leaves of plate., ill.; 24 cm.

Brownlow, William Gannaway. *Sketches of the Rise, Progress, and Decline of Secession: With a Narrative of Personal Adventures among the Rebels*. Philadelphia: G.W. Childs; Cincinnati: Applegate & Co., 1862. 458 p. [14] p. of plates: ill.; 18 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Da Capo Press, 1969. 458 p. ill.; port 20 cm.

"During the latter part of 1861 this fiery Knoxville newspaper editor became so obnoxious to the confederates that he sought safety in the Great Smoky Mountains of East Tennessee. Being induced to come back to Knoxville he was arrested and imprisoned in the local jail until it seemed advisable to allow him to retire to his home in the city because of poor health. In March, 1862, the Confederates decided to let him go North and Brownlow was escorted by a guard to the Federal lines near Nashville. This is an extremely virulent account of Brownlow's

experiences with the Confederates in East Tennessee and it had an important effect on Northern enthusiasm for the war. Coulter #57."

Bruce, Edward C. "In and Around Richmond." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 32, no. 190 (March 1866): 409–30.

Bruce, Horatio W. "Some Reminiscences of the Second of April 1865." *Southern Historical Society Papers*. 9 (1881): 206–11.

"April 2, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. Recollections of Richmond on day when CSA leaders decided to leave the city."

Bruce, Philip Alexander. "Plantation Memories of the Civil War." *The South Atlantic Quarterly*. 14 (1915): 28–46.

———. "Recollections of My Plantation Teachers." *South Atlantic Quarterly* 16 (1917): 1–13.

Bryan, Emma Lyon. *1860-1865. A Romance of the Valley of Virginia*,. Harrisonburg, Va., J. Taliaffero, 1892.  
228 p.

Bryan, John Randolph. "Balloon Used for Scout Duty." *Confederate Veteran* 22 (1914): 161–65.

"Spring 1862. Near Richmond. Pioneer use of a hot air balloon."

Bryan, T. Conn. "A GEORGIA WOMAN'S CIVIL WAR DIARY: THE JOURNAL OF MINERVA LEAH ROWLES McCLATCHY, 1864-65." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 51, no. 2 (1967): 197–216.

Bryant, William Cullen. "A Yankee Soldier Looks at the Negro." *Civil War History* 7, no. 2 (1961): 133–48.

Bryce, Campbell. *Reminiscences of the Hospitals of Columbia, S.C. during the Four Years of the Civil War*, 1897.  
31 p. 18 cm.

———. *The Personal Experiences of Mrs. Campbell Bryce during the Burning of Columbia, South Carolina by General W.T. Sherman's Army, February 17, 1865*. Philadelphia, "Lippincott press", 1899.

Buck, Lucy Rebecca. *Sad Earth, Sweet Heaven; the Diary of Lucy Rebecca Buck during the War Between the States, Front Royal, Virginia, December 25, 1861-April 15, 1865*. Birmingham, Ala., Cornerstone, 1973.  
304 p., ill., 24 cm.

*Other editions*: N.p., 1940. Published as Diary of Lucy Rebecca Buck, 1861-1865. Edited by L. Neville

Buck. 240 p. mounted plates. Mounted port., map 28 cm.  
Birmingham, Ala. 1992. 2nd ed. 384 p. ill. maps; 23 cm.

“December 25, 1861 -April 15, 1865. Buck recorded the several periods of occupation and reoccupation of her family home by Union and Confederate soldiers. She described the battle of Front Royal, Lee’s forces marching through the Shenandoah Valley to Pennsylvania and their subsequent retreat, and the conditions following Sheridan’s Shenandoah Valley campaign.”

Bucklin, Sophronia E. S. L. C. *In Hospital and Camp: A Woman’s Record of Thrilling Incidents among the Wounded in the Late War.* C., S. L. Philadelphia, J.E. Potter and Company, 1869.

Buegal, John T. “The Civil War Diary of John T. Buegal, Union Soldier, Part 1.” *Missouri Historical Review* 40, no. 3 (1946): 307–29.

———. “The Civil War Diary of John T. Buegal, Union Soldier, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 40, no. 4 (1946): 503–30.

Buford, M.M. Buford. “Surrender of Johnson’s Army.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 170–72.

“April 1865. Near Durham, North Carolina. An eyewitness account of the surrender of Joseph E. Johnson’s valiant troops.”

Burckmyer, C. L. *The Burckmyer Letters: March, 1863-June, 1865. Burckmyer, C. R.; 1830-1909. ; (Charlotte Rebecca),*. Columbia, S.C.: State Co., 1926.  
476 p.

“First edition. This compendium of correspondence between Cornelius L. Burckmyer and his wife, edited by Charlotte R. Holmes, provides considerable insight into life on both sides of the Atlantic during the Civil War. As members of a prominent Charleston family, the Burckmyers were well acquainted with the higher echelons of that city’s society. The letters written from Charleston provide valuable information about social life in one of the Confederacy’s most important centers and reflect the thoughts and concerns of informed members of the South’s upper class. The letters from France reflect the perspective of the small Confederate community that lived abroad during the war, performing official business for the confederate government and securing aid for the cause from private parties. THE BURCKMYER LETTERS comprise a touching monument to the trials and tribulations of a loving couple often separated by geography but always united in spirit.”

Burge, Dolly Sumner Lunt Lewis. *A Woman’s Wartime Journal: An Account of the Passage over a Georgia Plantation of Sherman’s Army on the March to the Sea, as Recorded in the Diary of Dolly Sumner Lunt (Mrs. Thomas Burge) / Street, Julian,; 1879-1947, ; Editor.* Variation: American Civil War, Letters and Diaries. New York: Century Co., 1918.  
*Other editions:* Diary. Athens: University of Georgia Press, (1962). 141 p. Edited by James I. Robertson, Jr. 24F294.M25  
Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1997. Edited by Christine Jacobson Cater.

“1861-1865. Records the difficulty of managing a 200-acre cotton plantation in central Georgia, as prices increased and the supply of goods and labor decreased. When Sherman’s soldiers ravaged Burge’s well-stocked smoke-house and larder, and stole pigs and poultry, she says she was \$38,000 poorer, but a stronger rebel. A portion of a diary that runs from February 6, 1847, to September 29, 1879. Also published in the *GEORGIA HISTORICAL QUARTERLY*, (1960-1962) 44-46.”

Burge, Dolly Sumner (Lunt), and Julian Street. *A Woman’s Wartime Journal; an Account of the Passage over a Georgia Plantation of Sherman’s Army on the March to the Sea, as Recorded in the Diary of Dolly Sumner Lunt (Mrs. Thomas Burge)*. New York: The Century Co., 1918.

Burges, Samuel Edward, and Thomas W. Chadwick. “The Diary of Samuel Edward Burges, 1860-1862, Part 1.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 48, no. 2 (1947): 63-75.

“January 1, 1860 - February 18, 1862. Charleston and vicinity in Low Country. Brief but richly informative diary notations by a collector for the *Charleston Mercury*.”

\_\_\_\_\_. “The Diary of Samuel Edward Burges, 1860-1862, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 48, no. 3 (1947): 141-63.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The Diary of Samuel Edward Burges, 1860-1862, Part 3.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 48, no. 4 (1947): 206-18.

Burnett, Edmund Cody. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON: DR. ABNER EMBRY McGARITY, 1862-1865. Part 1.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 29, no. 2 (1945): 76-114.

BURNETT, EDMUND CODY. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON: DR. ABNER EMBRY McGARITY, 1862-1865. Part 2.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 29, no. 3 (1945): 159-90.

\_\_\_\_\_. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON: DR. ABNER EMBRY McGARITY, 1862-1865. Part 3.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 29, no. 4 (1945): 222-53.

\_\_\_\_\_. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON: DR. ABNER EMBRY McGARITY, 1862-1865. Part 4.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 30, no. 1 (1946): 35-70.

Burnett, Edmund Cody. “SOME CONFEDERATE LETTERS: ALABAMA, GEORGIA, AND TENNESSEE.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 21, no. 2 (1937): 188-203.

Burnett, Theodore L., Mrs. “Reminiscences of the Confederacy.” *Confederate Veteran* 15 (1907): 173-75.

“1861-1865. Nashville, Tennessee and Richmond, Virginia. Reminiscences of the wife of a former judge recall wartime days in the Tennessee capital and the last weeks of the war as she fled from Richmond to the west.”

Burnley, Sallie N. "The Battle of Rio, Virginia." *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 376.

"April 1864. Rio, Virginia. A young woman's memory of combat near her home on the Rivanna River."

Butler, Edward. "Civil War Letter from Paris, Texas, 1861." *Chronicles of Oklahoma*, 44:322–24. Oklahoma City, Okla., Oklahoma Historical Society, 1966.

# C

Cabell, William Preston. "How a Woman Helped to Save Richmond." *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 177–78.

"March 1884. Richmond, Virginia. The wife of the confederate secretary of War helps to thwart Ulric Dahlgren's raid on the CSA capital."

———. "Woman Saved Richmond City: Thrilling Story of Dahlgren's Raid and Mrs. Seddons' Old Blackberry Wine." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 34 (1906): 353–59.

"March 1864. Richmond, Virginia. Memory of one woman's valiant effort to save Confederate capital during a Union cavalry attack."

Calkin, Homer L. "Elk Horn to Vicksburg." *Civil War History* 2, no. 1 (1956): 7–43.

Callaway, W.A. "Reminiscences of War at the Close." *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 504–5.

"May 1865. Meridian, Mississippi. A soldier recalls the "heartrending condition of my father's home when I reached it: in eastern Mississippi."

Camden, Thomas Bland. "A Family in Prison." Edited by William E. Parrish. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 3 (1964): 16–22.

"Summer 1863. Weston, West Virginia. A doctor's memoirs describe the difficulties faced by his area after CSA troops withdrew and the Federals arrived. Edited by?"

———. "The Experiences of Dr. Thomas Bland Camden of Weston at the Outbreak of the Civil War, 1861." Edited by William E. Parrish. *West Virginia History* 35 (1964): 184–89.

"Summer 1861. Weston, West Virginia. An M.D. describes the occupation of Weston, WV, by Federal forces."

Campbell, A.A. Mrs. "Wilmington and the Blockade Runners." *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 258–59.

Campbell, Helen Jones. *Confederate Courier*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1964.

xvi, 301 p. ill., ports.

Other editions: 1965: xvi, 301 p. ill., ports. 22 cm.

Campbell, John Archibald. "A View From the Inside of the Confederacy." *Century Magazine*, 1889.

———. "Papers of Hon. John A. Campbell, 1861-1865." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 42 (1917): 3–81.

“November 24, 1860-April 13, 1865. Letters describing events in Washington during.”

Campbell, John, and James J. Johnston. “Letter of John Campbell, Unionist.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 29, no. 2 (1970): 176–82.

“John Campbell, Searcy County delegate to the secession convention of 1861, explains why he voted for secession. The period of secession and later summarizing the negotiations for peace in 1864 and 1865.”

Campbell, Randolph B., and Donald K. Pickens. “‘My Dear Husband’: A Texas Slave’s Love Letter, 1862.” *The Journal of Negro History* 65, no. 4 (1980): 361–64.

Candler, Myrtie Long. “Reminiscences of Life in Georgia During the 1850s and 1860s. Part 1.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 1 (1949): 36–48.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Reminiscences of Life in Georgia During the 1850s and 1860s. Part 2.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 2 (1949): 110–23.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Reminiscences of Life in Georgia During the 1850s and 1860s. Part 3.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 3 (1949): 218–27.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Reminiscences of Life in Georgia During the 1850s and 1860s. Part 4.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 4 (1949): 303–13.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Reminiscences of Life in Georgia during the 1850s and 1860s. Part 5.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 34, no. 1 (1950): 10–18.

Caperton, Mary Carr. “A Girl’s Recollections of War.” *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 278–79.

“1863? Pulaski County, Virginia. “A schoolgirl during the War” remembers poignant events on the home front.”

Cappleman, Josie Frazee. “Local Incidents of the War Between the States.” *Publications of the Mississippi Historical Society* 4 (1901): 79–87.

“As a state historian for the U.D.C., Mrs. Cappieman gave her account of the war in the year 1901. The locale of her reminiscence’s centers on Claiborne County, MS. Through personal recollection, she vividly describes life in Mississippi during the Civil War. In addition to recollections of the war, there are also references to slavery and women’s roles in wartime.”

Carpenter, Walter Totten. “A Journey among the Contrabands: The Diary of Walter Totten Carpenter.” Edited by Frank R. Levstik. *Indiana Magazine of History* 73, no. 3 (1977): 204–22.

“January 1–March 24, 1864. Sent by the Indiana Quakers to Tennessee and Alabama to monitor the aid being given to the slaves who had escaped to, or been brought within, Union lines, Carpenter recorded miles traveled, the weather, and conditions of the land, as well as reports of hospitals, schools, and the general welfare of the blacks.”

Caskey, Thomas W. "The Oxford Hospital, 1862." *The Journal of Mississippi History*. 8 (1946): 36–44.

Cason, John S., Mrs. "Missouri Girl's Prison Experiences." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 13 (1905): 506–8.

"August 1864. Central Missouri. A young woman from Boonville, Missouri describes her travels after being arrested by Union officers."

Cass, Deborah Silliman. "Missouriana: A Warrensburg Family During the Civil War." *Missouri Historical Review* 38 (1944): 452–58.

Castel, Albert, Jane Peacock, and Robert Gibbons. "Atlanta in the Civil War." *The Atlanta Historical Journal* 23, no. 2 (1979).

Cathey, Henry, and William Franklin Avera. "Extracts from the Memoirs of William Franklin Avera." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 22, no. 2 (1963): 99–116.

Catts, Samuel Walker. "Wilson's Raid and Other Recital." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 5, no. 4 (Winter 1943): 430–34.

Cauthen, Charles Edward, and Wade Hampton. *Family Letters of the Three Wade Hamptons, 1782–1901*. South Carolina; Sesquicentennial Series, No. 4. Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1953.  
xix, 181 p. ill., ports., facsimis. 24 cm.

"CSA, 73-114 pp. (South Caroliniana Sesquicentennial Series, #4)."

C.C. "Caddo Fencibles." *Confederate Veteran* 9 (1901): 498.

Chadick, W.D. "Civil War Days in Huntsville." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 2 (1947): 199–333.

Chadick, W.D. Mrs. "Civil War Days in Huntsville." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 2 (1947): 199–333.

Chambelain, Valentine. "A Letter of Captain V. Chamberlain 7th Connecticut Volunteers." *The Florida Historical Society Quarterly* 15, no. 2 (1936): 85–95.

"Hilton Head, South Carolina, and Jacksonville, Florida. A Union Officer describes two occupied towns."

Chambers, William P. "My Journal." *Publications of the Mississippi Historical Society*, Centennial Series, 5 (1925): 221–386.

Chancellor, Sue M. "PERSONAL RECOLLECTIONS OF THE BATTLE OF CHANCELLORSVILLE." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 66, no. 2 (1968): 137–46.

*Other editions:* "Recollections of Chancellorsville." *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 213–215.

"1861- Spring 1865. Near Chancellorsville, Virginia. A resident from near the battlefield recalls the changes the war brought to her area."

Chandler, Walter. "Diplomatic History of the Southern Confederacy." *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 453–58.

Chase, Charles Monroe. "A Union Band Director Views Camp Rolla: 1861." *Missouri Historical Review* 60, no. 4 (July 1961): 307–43.

Chastain, Elizabeth Bonne. "Plantation Life in the Sixties." *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 99–100.

"1861-1865. Western North Carolina. A young wife shares her memories of the war years in "the valley of the Tucakaseega River." In Jackson County, North Carolina."

"Cheatham Letter." *Clark County [Arkansas] Historical Journal*, Winter, -1980 1979, 107.

Cheavens, Henry Martyn. "A Missouri Confederate in the Civil War, the Journal of Henry Martyn Cheavens." Edited by Virginia Easley. *Missouri Historical Review* 57, no. 1 (October 1962): 16–52.

\_\_\_\_\_. "A Missouri Confederate in the Civil War, the Journal of Henry Martyn Cheavens." Edited by Virginia Easley. *Missouri Historical Review* 57 (1961): 16–52.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Journal of the Civil War in Missouri, 1861, Henry Martyn Cheavens, 1862–1863." Edited by James E. Moss. *Missouri Historical Review* 56, no. 1 (1961): 12–25.

Chisholm, L.C. "The Tennessee Valley from 1862 to 1865." *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 165–66.

"1862-1865. North Alabama. A brief summary of war years in the counties near the Tennessee River in north Alabama."

Christian, Ella Storus. "The Days That Are No More: Or, Plantation Life as It Was, Part 1." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 14, no. 3 (1952): 331–60.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The Days That Are No More: Or, Plantation Life As It Was, Part 2." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 15, no. 1 (1953): 126–68.

Claiborne, Marie Evens. "A Woman's Memories of the Sixties, Some Interesting Letters Not Heretofore Published." *Confederate Veteran* 13 (1905): 61–64.

CLARIMONDE. *Clarimonde: A Tale of New Orleans Life, and of the Present War. By a Member of the N.O. Washington Artillery [i.e. Napier Bartlett].* BARTLETT, Napier. M.A. Malsby: Richmond, 1863.

Clark, Micajah H. "Retreat of the Cabinet: Described by President Davis' Confederate Secretary, The Great Chiefs Noble Conduct." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 26 (1898): 96–101.  
Other editions: "Retreat of Cabinet from Richmond." *Confederate Veteran* 6 (1898): 293–294.

"April 2 - May 7, 1865. Richmond, Virginia - Washington, Georgia. Key Davis aide describes flight of CSA Cabinet from Richmond, in 1896 recollections."

\_\_\_\_\_. "The Last Days of the Confederate Treasury and What Became of Its Specie." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 9 (1881): 542–56.

"April 2 - May 4, 1865. Richmond and Danville, Virginia, and Washington, Georgia. The last CSA Treasurer describes, in recollections written in 1882 the effort to take Confederate southward in April 1865."

\_\_\_\_\_. "Twilight of a Treasury: The Last Acting Treasurer of the Confederacy Tells His Own Story of the Fleeing Government and Its Money in the Days After Appomattox." *Civil War Times Illustrated* 11 (1972): 38–45.

Clark, Sam L., and W. M. Clark. "A CONFEDERATE OFFICER VISITS RICHMOND." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 11, no. 1 (1952): 86–91.

Clarke, M.M. "Midway Hospital: 1861–1863: The Diary of Miss Clarke of South Carolina." Edited by Chalmers L. Gemmill. *Magazine of Albemarle County History* 22 (64 1963): 161–90.

"December 24, 1861–January 1, 1863. The elusive Miss Clarke (first name unknown) tended the soldiers at the Midway Hospital, Charlottesville, Virginia. Primarily war news and daily activities, nearly all of which are exclusive of nursing."

Clemson, Floride. *A Rebel Came Home; the Diary of Floride Clemson Tells of Her Wartime Adventures in Yankeeland, 1863–64, Her Trip Home to South Carolina.* Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1961.

153 p.

Other editions: 2nd ed. *A Rebel Came Home: The Diary and Letters of Floride Clemson.* xvi, 189 p.: ill.;  
24 cm.

Cleveland, Charlotte, and Robert Daniel. "THE DIARY OF A CONFEDERATE QUARTERMASTER." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 11, no. 1 (1952): 78–85.

Cleveland, Henry, Whitney. "Robert Toombs." *Southern Bivouac* 4 (86 1885): 449–59.

Clift, G. Glenn. "FROM THE ARCHIVES: Civil War Letters Of Brothers William T. and Joseph L. McClure Of the Fifteenth Kentucky Volunteer Infantry Transcribed from the Originals and Edited." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 60, no. 3 (1962): 209–32.

Clifton, James M. *Life and Labor on Argyle Island: Letters and Documents of a Savannah River Rice Plantation, 1833-1867*. Savannah: Beehive Press, 1978.  
xvi, 365 p. [2] leaves of plates., ill.; 23 cm.

Clopton, Virginia Clay. "Beloved of the South." *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915): 339–40.

Clower, George W. "A LETTER ON SHERMAN'S MARCH THROUGH GEORGIA." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 37, no. 2 (1953): 160–62.

———. "CONFEDERATE LIFE AT HOME AND IN CAMP: SEVEN LETTERS." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 40, no. 3 (1956): 298–309.

Cobb, Thomas Read Rootes. "The Correspondence of Thomas Read Rootes Cobb, 1860-62." Edited by Augustus Longstreet Hull. *Southern Historical Society Papers* 11 (1907): 147–85, 233–60, 312–28.

"February 3, 1861 - December 10, 1862. Montgomery, Alabama and Richmond and Virginia battle frontier. Extracts, from letters to his wife, by key Georgia moderate secessionist, describe events in Confederate congress and then from Virginia frontlines."

Cochrana, Harden Perkins. "The Letters of Harden Perkins Cochrane, 1862-1864." Edited by Harriet Fitts Ryan. *Alabama Review* 7/8 (1955 1954): vol 7: 277-294; vol. 8: 55-70, 143–52, 219–28, 277–90.

Coffin, C.H. "Reminiscences of the Confederacy, J.U. Payne, of New Orleans, LA.--His Devotion to, and Sacrifices for the Cause." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 35 (1907): 127–31.

"Sketchy recollections of a business associate and acquaintance of Davis."

Coker, Hannah Lide. *A Story of the Late War*. Charleston, S.C.: Walker, Evans & Cogswell, 1984.  
47 p.

"Privately printed for the family."

———. *A Story of the Late War, Written at the Request of Her Children, Grandchildren and Many Friends*. Charleston, S. C.: Walker, Evans, Cogswell, 1887.

Cole, C.M. "Vivid War Experiences at Ripley, Miss." *Confederate Veteran* 13 (1893): 262–65.

"Letter written by Cole's mother to "Cousin Blanche" of Franklin, TN, on November 2, 1862, described the realities of the war near her home at Ripley, Mississippi."

Cole, James Reid. *Miscellany*. Dallas, Texas: Press of Ewing B. Bedford, 1897.  
303 p. 21 cm.

CSA, chaps: 1, XVI, XXVI-XXVII; Life: *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918) 334-346.

Coleman, Ann Raney Thomas. *Victorian Lady on the Texas Frontier: The Journal of Ann Raney Coleman*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1971.  
xxi, 206 p., port. 19 cm.  
*Other editions*: Slough: Foulsham, 1972, 190 p.: 1 facsim; 23 cm.  
London: New English Library, 1973, 157; 23 cm.  
Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1986, cl971, xxi, 206 p.: port.; 19 cm. paperback.  
Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1987, 228 p.; 20 cm.

“1861-1865. The few pages covering the Civil War mention the shortage of food for civilians on the Texas Gulf coast in 1862 and the struggle to acquire rations. Mrs. Coleman, who was in Port Lavaca tending house for an owner who had fled in fear of a Federal invasion, grew corn and sold chickens for subsistence. The complete journal covers her Texas and Louisiana experiences between 1832 to 1887.”

Coleman, Kenneth. “AN 1861 VIEW OF WESLEYAN COLLEGE, MACON, GEORGIA.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 51, no. 4 (1967): 488-91.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Athens, 1861-1865, as Seen through Letters in the University of Georgia Libraries*. University of Georgia Libraries. Miscellanea Publications; No. 8; Variation: University of Georgia Libraries Miscellanea Publications; No. 8. Athens, Ga.: University of Georgia Press, 1969.  
123 p.

“1861-1865. Arranged chronologically, these letters indicate that daily life in Athens continued during the war much as it had before. Combat came only as close as Atlanta, but fear of attack, concern for relatives near the fighting, and food shortages were ever present. Also mentions the work of the Ladies’ Aid societies in providing for soldiers and their families.”

Collier, Charles F. “War Recollections, Story of the Evacuation of Petersburg, by an Eye-Witness; A Sad and Solemn Sabbath.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 22 (1894): 69-73.

“April 1, 1865. Petersburg, Virginia. Personal account of education of key city south of Richmond.”

Collier, L.T. “Sketches of Livingston County, Part 1.” *Missouri Historical Review* 7, no. 1 (October 1912): 26-31.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Sketches of Livingston County, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 8, no. 1 (October 1913): 35-41.

Collins, Clarence B. “Memories of War Times.” *Confederate Veteran* 7 (1899): 267.

“1863. East Feliciana Parish, Louisiana. A wartime lad remembers the war in his once quiet and lovely area.”

Collins, Elizabeth. *Memories of the Southern States*. Taunton, England: Barnicott, 1865.  
3 p.l., 116 p. 19 cm.

“Elizabeth Collins, an English woman, came to South Carolina in 1859 to visit on a plantation. She landed in Boston and went by railway to New York City, where she boarded a steamer for Charleston and continued by a coastal boat to Georgetown and up the Waccamaw to the plantation, then journeyed to Columbia. In the summer of 1863 she left for England, going to Wilmington where she ran the blockade. Miss Collins was much interested in the slaves and the methods of running a plantation. Coulter #86.”

Collins, Richard H. “Civil War Annals of Kentucky, 1861-1865.” *The Filson Club History Quarterly* 35 (1961): 205–322.

“Civil War Centennial Number.” Extract from Collins' larger 2 vol. work (Louisville, 1924); a reprint of the Louisville 1877 edition of 909 pp. Collins was active during the war period; this very useful compilation of events in Kentucky has a definite Southern tone.”

Colt, Margaretta Barton. *Defend the Valley: A Shenandoah Family in the Civil War*. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 1999.  
xv, 441 p.: ill., maps; 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Orion Books, 1994, xv, 441 p.: ill., maps; 25 cm.

“A riveting tapestry that depicts America at war, this sad, brave tale of a family in midst of that anguish and chaos will become a Civil War classic.”

Commager, Henry Steele. “A Confederate Menu.” *Confederate Veteran* 18 (1910): 167.

———. *Confederate Home Association of Missouri to Today: Progress and Prospects of the Great Commercial State and Center of Population; Its Chief Cities and Towns, Including Reminiscences of Missouri in 1861*. Higginsville, MO: 1861.  
191 p.

———. *The Blue and the Gray; the Story of the Civil War as Told by Participants*. A Mentor Book; Variation: Mentor Book. New York, New American Library, 1973.  
2 v.: ill.; 18 cm  
*Other editions*: Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1950, 1201 p. 2 v., ill., maps; 25 cm.  
New York: New American Library, 1950, 2 v.  
New York: Fairfax Press, Distributed by Crown Publishers, 1982. Reprint of original. 2 v., in 1 [45] p. of plates: ill.; 24 cm.  
New York: Fairfax Press, Distributed by Outlet Bk. Co., 1991, Reprint of 1950 xliv, 1201 p.: ill., maps; 24 cm.  
New York: Meridian, 1994. Rev. and abridged.

New York: Crescent Books: Distributed by Random House, 1995. Reprint of 1950.

“1861-1865. Selections from over 350 writings, covering all aspects of the war: military (one-half describe battles), public opinion, the draft, prisons, hospitals, politics and elections, entertainment, etc. Commager explains his struggle to maintain a balance of material on these themes. He selected more Union material because more was available but suggests that the imbalance may be countered by the higher literary quality of Southern writings. All types of material are included, with the exception of official reports, newspaper accounts, and single manuscripts. A brief preface precedes each section.”

Connor, Orange Cicero. *Dear America; Some Letters of Orange Cicero and Mary America (Aikin) Connor. Connor, Mary America Aikin,; 1833-1912*. Austin, Jenkins Pub. Co., 1971. xv, 132 p., ill.; 24 cm.

“1861-1865. Mary wrote from Cass County and Red River County, TX, to her husband, a Lieutenant with the 19th Texas Infantry. Her letters reveal conditions on the farm, the need to move their home, and the family’s desire (including their slaves), to see Orange again. His few letters tell of duty in Arkansas and Texas.”

Conolly, Thomas. *An Irishman in Dixie: Thomas Conolly’s Diary of the Fall of the Confederacy / Lankford, Nelson D.* Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina Press, 1988. xi, 154 p.: ill; 24 cm.

“This volume summarizes an effort by an Irish Protestant in the British Parliament to bring a cargo of goods into the CSA near the end of the war. He arrived just before the South fell, was greeted cordially by Jefferson Davis and other CSA leaders, and described the last weeks of the conflict.”

———. “The Diary of Thomas Conolly, M.P.: Virginia, March April 1865 in Notes and Documents.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 95, no. 1 (1987): 65-112 (75-112).

Conrad, August. *The Destruction of Columbia, S.C. Pleasants, William H.* Roanoke, Va. The Stone printing and manufacturing Company, 1902. 31 p. 23 cm.  
*Other editions:* Columbia, S.C.: Reprinted by the Wade Hampton Chapter of the United daughters of the Confederacy, 1926, 32 p., 23 cm.

“A German’s account of the destruction of the South Carolina capitol.”

Conrad, Georgia Bryan. *Reminiscences of a Southern Woman.* Hampton, Va., Hampton Institute Press, n.d.  
*Other editions:* Reprinted from the Southern Workman 30 (1901) 26. 23 cm.

“Before, during and after the War. Plantation Days or woman rice-planter, mostly on the Altamaha River, in southern Georgia. A privately printed booklet for children, family.”

Cook, Anna Maria Green. *The Journal of a Milledgeville Girl, 1861-1867*. Bonner, James C.; 1904-1984, ; (James Calvin),; Editor. University of Georgia Libraries. *Miscellanea Publications*; No. 4; Variation: University of Georgia.; Libraries.; *Miscellanea Publications*; No. 4. Athens, University of Georgia Press, 1964.  
vii, 131 p. plan. 22 cm.

“January 1, 1861-December 31, 1867. Written from Milledgeville, GA. Cook's journal reflects a young, somewhat frivolous girl, primarily absorbed in college life and the ladylike search for a suitable husband.”

Cook, Lelian M. “Reminiscence of Fall of Richmond.” *News-Leader*. April 3, 1935.

“A recollection, by a young woman living at the home of the Rev. Dr. Moses Drury Hoge, when the city fell, published on the seventieth anniversary of that event-possibly by the last survivor?”

Cook, Mary Louise Redd. *Ante Bellum. Southern Life as It Was*. Philadelphia, J.B. Lippincott & Co., 1868.  
vii, 9-322 p. 20 cm.

Cook, Robert Cecil. “A Memoir: Two Uncle of a Long Time Ago.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 40 (1978): 167-82.

Cook, Sue. “Diary of Sue Cook.” *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 4/5/6 (1966, 1967, 1968 1965): vol 4: (Dec) 29-42 (March) 25-42; vol. 5 (Dec) 32-40; 6 (March), (Dec) 30-40, (March) 20-33.

Cooley, Florence Murphy. “A Florida Story of War Times.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 24 (1916): 397-98.

“1861-1864. Jacksonville, Florida and south Georgia. A lady describes the coming of the war to north Florida and her family's efforts to escape to south Georgia.”

Corbitt, David Leroy. *Civil War Pictures / Wilborn, Elizabeth W.* Raleigh, NC: Division of Archives and History, N.C. Dept. of Cultural Resources, 1991.  
53 p., ill. 23 cm.  
*Other editions:* Pictures of the Civil War Period in North Carolina. 1958

“Almost exclusively pictures and captions; earlier edition titled PICTURES OF THE CIVIL WAR PERIOD IN NORTH CAROLINA.”

Corsan, W. C. (William Carson). *Two Months in the Confederate States: An Englishman's Travels through the South / Trask, Benjamin H.* Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1996.  
299 p.

“This English merchant visited the Confederate States primarily to investigate the status of debts owed by Southerners to English and foreign merchants. Corsan took ship for New Orleans, where he spent a few days before making his way through the lines across Lake Pontchartrain and going by railroad to Jackson. MS, and on to Meridian and Mobile. From there he traveled by train to Montgomery, Atlanta, Augusta, Charleston, Wilmington, Petersburg, and Richmond, staying only a few days in each city. He was interested in the attitude of the people toward their new government, and found amazing loyalty everywhere. There was no chance that the slaves would rise in servile insurrection, and their owners never feared such an eventuality. As a close-up view of economic and social conditions in the Confederacy it is a reliable account. Coulter #97.”

———. *Two Months in the Confederate States; Including a Visit to New Orleans under the Domination of General Butler*. London, R. Bentley, 1863.  
155 p.

“A new edition of the 1863 ed. with a brief introductions and excellent explanatory notes.”

Cotter, William Jasper. *My Autobiography / Jones, Charles O; Editor*. Nashville: Pub. House Methodist Episcopal Church, South, 1917.  
190 p.

“Ministry in Georgia, among Cherokees, much on the Civil War.”

Cotton, J.A. “The Cotton Letters.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 37, no. 1 (1929): 12–22.

“June 7, 1860-September 7, 1862. Powder Springs, Georgia and Virginia. Correspondence of a Georgia family as the war began.”

Cotton, John W. “The Civil War Letters of John Cotton.” Edited by Lucille Griffith. *Alabama Review* 3 (1950): 207–31, 286–99.

“These delightfully spelled letters from a soldier to his family, include many useful observations of Alabama and Tennessee.”

Coward, Asbury and editor. *The South Carolinians; Colonel Asbury Coward’s Memoirs. Bond, Natalie Jenkins; Editor*. New York, Vantage Press, 1968.  
188 p. Facsimis. Ports. 21 cm.

Cowper, Pulaski. “Reminiscences and Anecdotes of the North Carolina Bar.” *North Carolina University Magazine* 14 (1895 1894): 344–94.  
*Other editions*: Chapel Hill: Dialectic & Philanthropic Societies, 1895.

Cox, Benjamin B. “Mobile in the War Between the States.” *Confederate Veteran* 24 (1916): 209–13.

"A summary of the war years in the Alabama port city."

Cox, C. C. "Reminiscences of C. C. Cox." *The Quarterly of the Texas State Historical Association* 6, no. 3 (1903): 204–35.

"1861-1865. Texas and nearby states. These recollections are primarily useful for the descriptions of life in the Lone Star State by a Confederate enlisted man."

Coxe, Elizabeth Allen. *Memories of a South Carolina Plantation during the War*. Place of publication not identified: Privately printed for my family and friends, 1912.  
96 p.

"Privately printed for my family and friends."

Crary, John Williamson. *Reminiscences of the Old South, from 1834 to 1866 / Weller, May Crary; 1874-1939*. Southern History and Genealogy Series; v. 1; Variation: Southern History and Genealogy Series; v. 1. Pensacola, Fla.: Perdido Bay Press, 1984.  
xi, 163 p. [10] p. of plates, ill. 24 cm.

Crawford, Martin. "Politicians in Crisis: The Washington Letters of William S. Thayer, December 1860 - March 1861." *Civil War History* 27, no. 3 (1981): 231–47.

Creecy, Richard Benbury. *Grandfather's Tales of North Carolina History*. Raleigh, Edwards & Broughton, Printers, 1901.  
viii, 301 p. ill. ports. 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Company, 1965. viii, 301 p. ill., ports. 22 cm.

Crenshaw, Lewis D., Jr. "A Boy and His Flag." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 370.

"1861. Virginia. A young man in 1861 recalls his first Confederate flag and later coming back to Virginia from Baltimore and meeting confederate leaders north of Richmond."

Crim, E.C., Mrs. "Tender Memories of V.M.I. Cadets." *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 212–13.

"May 1864. New market, Virginia. A lady describes the efforts she and her neighbors gave to assist young V.M.I. cadets in battle."

Crim, Matt. *Adventures of a Fair Rebel*. Variation: American Fiction, 1876-1900; No. 1297. New York C.L. Webster & Co., 1891.  
283 p. incl. front 19 cm.  
*Other editions*: London; Chatto & Windus, 1892, 247 p. ill. 20 cm.

"Author from Louisiana lived in Georgia contributed to magazines, etc."

Crittenden, Henry Huston. *The Crittenden Memoirs*. New York, G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1936.  
542 p.

“Bushwhackers, war in Missouri and Kansas.”

Crittenden, Thomas T. “Selections From the Autobiography of Governor T.T. Crittenden.” *Missouri Historical Review* 26, no. 1 (October 1931): 3–11.

“1871. Missouri. A brief recollection of the situation in Missouri, as the war began - by a future governor.”

Cromwell, B.M. “The Last March.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 388.

“March-April 1865. Appomattox Court House, Virginia. The return home for a soldier at the end of the War.”

Crossley, Martha Jane. “A Patriotic Confederate Woman’s War Diary, 1862-1863.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 20, no. 4 (Winter 1958): 611–17.

“1862-1863. From Perote, Alabama, Mrs. Crossley wrote on such topics as her slaves, conscription, and sewing for Confederate soldiers.”

Crouch, Dr. Robert G. “A Confederate Woman’s Kind Act Finely Told. Letter From a Soldier Boy to His Mother- Sympathetic Richmond Woman Shows Herself True Samaritan--Her Exquisite Sympathy and Hospitality to Two Confederates.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 38 (1910): 309–12.

“August 10, 1861. Richmond, Virginia A. Letter describes a Virginia lady’s kindness to two Confederate soldiers.”

Crumpton, H. J. *The Adventures of Two Alabama Boys / Crumpton, Washington Bryan; 1842-1926.* Montgomery, Ala.: Paragon Press, 1912.  
238 p. ill., ports.; 19cm.

Crumpton, Washington Bryan, Baptists, Alabama., and Mission board. *A Book of Memories, 1842-1920.* Montgomery, Ala., Baptist mission board, 1921.  
xii, 339 p. frorit. (port.) 22 cm.

“CSA and Alabama material”

Crumpton, W.B. “Closing Scene with Johnston’s Army.” *Confederate Veteran* 33 (1925): 5–6.

“April 1865. Central North Carolina. An eyewitness recalls some of the details about the surrender of Joseph E. Johnston’s troops.”

C.S.A. “The Great Seal of CSA.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 413–14.

CSA Army, Sixth Alabama. *Racoon Roughs*, n.d.

Culbreth, David M. R. 1856-1943 (David Marvel Reynolds). *The University of Virginia; Memoirs of Her Student-Life and Professors*. New York, Neale, 1908.  
501 p., plates., ports.; 23 cm.

“Articles on Lee's Family, Chs. S. Venable (Lee's staff), Francis H. Smith & John W. Mallet, the ordnance expert.”

Cumming, Kate. *Gleanings from Southland; Sketches of Life and Manners of the People of the South before, during and after the War of Secession, with Extracts from the Author's Journal and Epitome of the New South*. Birmingham [Ala.] Roberts & Son, 1895.

“Only edition. Cumming is best known for her JOURNAL OF HOSPITAL LIFE IN THE CONFEDERATE ARMY OF TENNESSEE (1866), a valuable and informative work on her nursing duties during the latter part of the civil War. Written nearly 30 years later, GLEANINGS FROM SOUTHLAND combines lengthy extracts from the JOURNAL with original reminiscences. The primary focus of GLEANINGS, like that of the earlier work, is on field and hospital work during the war. "It is more than a quarter of a century since these events transpired, and they come up before me as vividly as they did then, and will not down at my bidding. I know but too well the truthfulness of what I write, and wish from my heart I were penning some romance; but no, these were the stern realities that were transpiring daily and hourly in every hospital North and South. God grant that this great, united land may never pass such another four years, either in foreign or civil wars."

---

—. *Kate: The Journal of a Confederate Nurse*. Baton Rouge [La.] Louisiana State Univ. Press, 1959.

xx, 321 p., plates, port. 24 cm.

Other editions: Savannah: Beehive Press, 1975. 288 p.

“1862-1865. Cumming served as a hospital matron in Mississippi, Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama, providing personal services and comfort for the wounded, and supervised the food and cleanliness of the hospitals. She exhorted women to serve in hospitals. Cumming's interests and descriptions extend beyond the hospitals. Her numerous travels between hospitals brought her into contact with a variety of Southerners and allowed her to observe the effects of the war on civilians. She was appalled by conditions at Andersonville Prison. As Sherman marched across Georgia, she observed how the residents of the region feared that once released, the Union prisoners of Andersonville would seek vengeance. In Mobile near the end of the war, she described the city's gaiety and felt the civilians looked well fed despite popular complaints of shortages. When Federal troops occupied the city, the soldiers were treated by the ladies as if they were invisible. Cumming made a long list of the South's wartime shortcomings at the end of her work. Nevertheless, she hoped that everyone would learn the lesson the war was designed to teach: "that all things sublunary are transient and fleeting, and lift our souls to that which is ever-enduring and immutable-God and eternity," (p. 307). First published in 1866 as A JOURNAL OF HOSPITAL LIFE IN THE CONFEDERATE ARMY..., in Louisville, J.P. Morton, and in New Orleans, by William Evelyn, 199 p.”

Cumming, Katharine H. *A Northern Daughter and a Southern Wife: The Civil War Reminiscences and Letters of Katharine H. Cumming, 1860-1865*. Augusta, Ga.: Richmond County Historical Society, 1976.  
xvii, 126 p., ill. 24 cm.

“October 10, 1860-October 1866. Wife of Major Joseph Bryant Cumming, 5th Georgia Infantry. New York-born Katharine married Joseph in 1860 and moved to his Georgia home at Sand Hill (near Augusta), Georgia. She refused to argue with her in-laws and friends when they ranted against the North, which left her vulnerable to the criticism of being aloof. In reality, however, she wanted Joseph to be on the winning side. Katharine also consoled her mother in the North, despite the interrupted mail service between the regions.”

Cunningham, Carolyn R, ed. “The Legacy of Love: The Cotton Correspondence: Part I.” *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 6 (March 1968): 34–37.

Cunningham, John. “A Night with Guerillas.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 465.

“January 1863. Unknown place. An account of an unwilling jaunt with guerillas.”

Currey, Mary Eliza. “What An Awful and Grand Spectacle It Is: Fear in the Heart of North Carolina.” Edited by Ted Yeatman. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 12 (1984): 41–43.

“April 11-14, 1865. Diary excerpts that recorded the capture of Salisbury, NC by the Federal cavalry under Major General George Stoneman.”

Currie, James T, ed. “Freedmen at Davis Bend, April 1864.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 46 (1984): 120–28.

Curry, J. L. M. 1825-1903 (Jabez Lamar Monroe). *Civil History of the Government of the Confederate States, with Some Personal Reminiscences*. Richmond, Va., B.F. Johnson Pub. Co., 1901.  
318 p., incl. front, (port.) 20 cm.

“Of use only for political history, a defense of secession.”

Curtis, Walter Gilman. *Reminiscences*. Southport, N.C.: Herald Job Office, 1905.  
64 p. front., (port.) 22 cm.

“Recollections of wartime Port of Wilmington.”

Cushman, H. B. 1822-(Horatio Bardwell). *History of the Choctaw, Chickasaw and Natchez Indians*. Greenville, Texas: Headlight Printing House, 1899.  
607 p., front., port. 23 cm.  
*Other editions*: Stillwater, Okla.: Redlands Press, 1962, 503 p., ill.; 24 cm. Reprint of 1899.  
New York: Russell & Russell, 1972, C1962, 503 p., ill; 23 cm.

“The author lived among these tribes from 1820 until 1890.”

# D

Daly, Maria Lydig, and Harold E. Hammond. *Diary of a Union Lady, 1861-1865*. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 1962.  
Xlvii, 396 p. 22 cm.

Dancy, James M. "Reminiscences of the Civil War." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 37, no. 1 (1958): 66-89.

Daniel, Ferdinand Eugene. *Recollections of a Rebel Surgeon, and Other Sketches; or, In the Doctor's Sappy Days*. Austin, Tex., Von Boeckmann, Schutze, 1899.  
4 p. 1., 264 p., ill, pl. 20 cm.

Daniel, Harriet Bailey Bullock. *A Remembrance of Eden: Harriet Bailey Bullock Daniel's Memories of a Frontier Plantation in Arkansas, 1849-1872 / Bolsterli, Margaret Jones*. Fayetteville: University of Arkansas Press, 1993.  
X, 157 p., ill., 23 cm.

"In her perceptive chronicle of everyday life on an Arkansas plantation, Harriet Daniel sheds light on the plantation economy, medical practices, religion, slavery, and sex roles in the period including the Civil War."

Daniel, John M. *The Richmond Examiner during the War. Daniel, Frederick S.* The American Journalists; Variation: American Journalists. New York, Arno, 1970.  
232 p., front., (port.) 24 cm.  
*Other editions:* Reprint in 1868; New York: Arno, 1970, 232 p. 24 cm.

"Writings of an enduring critic of Davis and CSA leadership."

Daniel, Lizzie Cary. *Confederate Scrap-Book. Copied from a Scrap-Book Kept by a Young Girl during and Immediately after the War, with Additions from War Copies of the "Southern Literary Messenger" and "Illustrated News" Loaned by Friends, and Other Selections as Accredited*. Richmond, Va., J.H. Hill Print. Co., 1893.  
254 p.

"1861-1865. Contains a wide variety of material about the wartime South—including poetry, songs, speeches, news reports, gossip, etc.—a true Scrap-Book."

Daniel, L.S. "Notice to President Davis of His Election." *Confederate Veteran* 13 (1905): 369.

"February 1861. Vicksburg, Mississippi. A former telegrapher remembers the notification to Jefferson Davis of his election as President."

Daniel, Shepherd Stevenson. "Incidents in Blockade-Running." *Confederate Veteran* 6 (1893): 210-11.

Dargan, Edwin Charles. *Harmony Hall; Recollections of an Old Southern Home, 1852-1882.* Columbia, S.C., State Co., 1912.  
118 p. 23 cm.

Darling, Flora Adams. *Mrs. Darling's Letters, or Memories of the Civil War.* Lovell's Library; No. 260; Variation: Lovell's Library; No. 260. New York, J.W. Lovell Company, 1883.  
2 p. 1. 7-223 p. 19 cm.

“Letters from Frankfort, Kentucky, to the Hon. E.P. Norton, of New York, then a cadet at Kentucky Military Institute, which contain personal reminiscences of the war years.”

Darst, Maury. “Six Weeks to Texas.” *Texana* 6 (1968): 141–52.

“A new German immigrant family experiences through South to Texas at outbreak of War.”

Davidson, James Dorman, and Bruce S. Greenawalt. “Unionists in Rockbridge County: The Correspondence of James Dorman Davidson Concerning the Virginia Secession Convention of 1861.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 73, no. 1 (1965): 78–102.

Davidson, Laura Lee. “The Services of the Women of Maryland to the Confederate States.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 333–36.

Davidson, Nora Fontaine M. *Cullings from the Confederacy: A Collection of Southern Poems, Original and Others, Popular during the War between the States, and Incidents and Facts Worth Recalling. 1862-1866: Including the Doggerel of the Camp, as Well as Tender Tribute to the Dead.* Washington, D.C.: Rufus H. Darby Print. Co., 1903.  
163 p., pl., port. 24 cm.

“1862-1866. Discusses women's efforts and attitudes; prices and shortages-a wide variety of brief items.”

Davis, Jefferson. *Jefferson Davis, Constitutional: His Letters, Papers, and Speeches / Rowland, Dunbar; 1864-1937; Editor.* Jackson, Miss.: Printed for the Mississippi Dept. of Archives and History, 1923.  
10 vols.

“Good collection of Davis materials, now being replaced by Papers of Jefferson Davis”

\_\_\_\_\_. *Jefferson Davis: Private Letters, 1823-1889 / Strode, Hudson; 1892-1976.* New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, 1966.

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Rise and Fall of the Confederate Government.* New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1, 3, and 5 Bond Street, 1881.

“This history by the President of the CSA, is in part an argumentative dissertation on secession and states' rights.”

Davis, Jefferson C. "Campaigning in Missouri: Civil War Memoir of General Jefferson C. Davis." *Missouri Historical Review* 54, no. 1 (1959): 30–45.

Davis, Reuben. *Recollections of Mississippi and Mississippians*. Hattiesburg, University and College Press of Mississippi, 1972.

"Useful for state politics as seen by opinionated state righter."

Davis, Varina. "A War-Time Christmas Letter of Mrs. Jefferson Davis." Edited by Arthur Marvin Shaw. *Journal of Mississippi History* 7 (1945): 222–24.

———. "Jeff. Davis House. Reminiscences Connected with Its Ante-Bellum History-The Brockenbroughs, Morsons, Seddons, and Crenshaws, Etc." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 19 (1891): 326–29.

———. *Jefferson Davis, Ex-President of the Confederate States of America*; New York, Belford Company, 1890.

33 p. 23 leaves of plates, ill., ports. 22 cm

Davis, Varina Howell. "A War-Time Christmas Letter to Mrs. Jefferson Davis." Edited by Arthur Marvin Shaw. *Journal of Mississippi History* 7 (1945): 222–24.

———. "Our Southern Women in the War Times." *Confederate Veteran* 1 (1893): 147–49.

"1861-1865. General. The wife of President Davis recalls that "the women of the South did not shrink from the prospect of great and painful economics."

Davison, Nora F. "Confederate Hospitals at Petersburg, Va." *Confederate Veteran* (1921) 29 (1921): 338–39.

"1862-1865. Petersburg, Virginia. A woman describes the tireless work by many individuals to help the Confederate wounded."

Dawson, Francis Warrington, Association of the Maryland Line, and Walker, Evans & Cogswell Company. *Our Women in the War.: An Address*. Charleston, S.C.: Walker, Evans & Cogswell Company, printers, nos. 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay sts., 1887.  
38 p. 24 cm.

"Husband of Sarah Morgan Dawson, an Englishman on Longstreet's staff."

Dawson, Sarah Morgan. *A Confederate Girl's Diary / Dawson, Warrington; 1878-1962; Writer of Introduction.*, 1913.  
Xviii, 439 p., front., plates, ports. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: London: William Heinemann, 1913. Xviii, 439 p. [8] leaves of plates, ill., 21 cm.  
1913, annotated, reissue.

Boston: Houghton, n.d.

Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Press, 1977. Xxxvi, 473 p. ill. 23 cm.

Introduction by Warrington Dawson. Ed. with a foreword and notes by James I.

Robertson, Jr. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1960. Xxxvi, 473 p., ill. 21 cm.

Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Print, 1972. Xxxvi, 473 p., port. 23 cm.

"March 9, 1862 - May 2, 1865. One of the best Confederate diaries, written by a Baton Rouge girl, who was a fervent Confederate. In 1863, she moved to the north shore of Lake Pontchartrain and later into New Orleans. Dawson was initially ambivalent toward the North as she read insults to the South in Northern newspapers and heard neighbors abuse the North. Her feelings were tempered because her father was originally from Philadelphia, her brother in New Orleans was a Unionist, and a brother-in-law was a Union officer. When Federal forces occupied Baton Rouge, however, she marched down the street wearing a Confederate flag. She repeated the act, but, as she observed that the Yankee officers appeared to be gentlemen, she was disgusted with herself for "unnecessarily attracting attention, by an unladylike display of defiance," p. 28. Dawson turned her wrath on the ultra-secessionists and the "rabid, fanatical, abusive violence of our own female Secession declaimers," p. 72. Later, when Dawson saw townswomen refusing to give assistance to injured Yankees lying in the square, she insisted "That is woman's mission! and not Preaching and Politics," p. 80-81). During the spring and summer of 1862, Dawson witnessed planters burning their cotton to keep it from falling into Union hands and civilians fleeing with all their possessions, and watched as the Confederates blew up the C.S.S. Arkansas after the battle with the U.S.S. Essex. When the family home in Baton Rouge was sacked that same summer, her widowed mother and two sisters moved to several plantations and then to Clinton, LA, before settling with her brother in New Orleans in 1863 for the remainder of the war. Dawson disliked the pro-Union inhabitants of New Orleans. When Vicksburg and Port Hudson fell, she was enraged by the crowds that gathered to celebrate the Confederate misfortunes. After President Lincoln's assassination she wrote about the numerous New Orleans homes that were profusely draped. By the end of the war Dawson's exile and the death of two brothers had left her thoroughly embittered."

---

—. *The Civil War Diary of Sarah Morgan / East, Charles*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1991.

Xil, 626 p, [16] p. of plates, ill, 24 cm.

"Begun in 1862, long recognized as one of this most important personal records of "the Civil War, this diary of a young Louisiana woman described life in both Baton Rouge and occupied New Orleans, while it reflected deep loyalty to the Confederacy."

Day, Samuel Phillips. *Down South, or, an Englishman's Experience at the Seat of the American War*.

London: Hurst and Blackett, 1862.

2 v., ill. 20 cm.

"Day came to the United States as correspondent for the London MORNING HERALD to report conditions North and South. He landed at New York and, went to Lexington, KY, and thence to Nashville, presumably by Louisville, and on through Chattanooga, Knoxville, and Lynchburg to Richmond, where he spent most of his time. From this place he made trips to the seat of war in

western Virginia, to the battlefield of Manassas, and down the James to Jamestown, Williamsburg, and Yorktown. He left by railroad from Richmond to Norfolk, embarked on a flag-of-truce boat to Fortress Monroe, went by steamer to Baltimore and by railway to Washington and direct to New York. His account is concerned almost wholly with the South. Day's sympathies were with the Confederates; he even defended slavery and registered no objections to the custom of chewing tobacco. He was thoroughly convinced that the Confederacy would win its independence and he hoped for immediate recognition by England and France. Though not greatly concerned with social customs, the author gives fascinating insights into the life of the people during wartime. Except for some erroneous details and an intense Southern partisanship, Day gives a faithful account of what he saw. Coulter #120."

De Fontaine, F. G. 1832-1896 (Felix Gregory). *Army Letters of "Personne," 1861-1865. Vol. 1, No. 1-Vol. 1, No. 2.* Columbia, S.C.: War Record Pub. Co., 1896.  
51 p. Originally published in the Charleston Courier. 1861-1865.

De Fontaine, Felix Gregory. "Chivalrous Southerners." *New Eclectic* 5 (1869): 456-77.  
Originally in HARPER'S MAGAZINE. 1869.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 1." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 1 (1869): 35-42.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 2." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 2 (1869): 85-91.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 3." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 3 (1869): 226-34.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 4." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 4 (1869): 294-304.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 5." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 5 (1869): 381-88.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 6." *The XLX Century* 1, no. 6 (1869): 439-50.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Shoulder to Shoulder, Reminiscences of Confederate Camps and Fields, by 'Personne,' Part 7." *The XLX Century* 2, no. 1 (1870): 611-17.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The First Day of Real War." *Southern Bivouac* 5, no. 2 (1886): 73-79.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The Second Day of the War." *The XLX Century* 2, no. 4 (1886): 201-7.

De Forest, John William. *A Union Officer in the Reconstruction / Croushore, James Henry.* New Haven: Yale University Press; 1948.  
211 p.

"Keen observer, skilled writer of the structure of Southern culture, the inferiority of the Negro. Revealing account of this vast government agency. At Greenville, SC."

DE FOREST, JOHN WILLIAM DE FOREST. "Charleston Under Arms: A Northern Journalist Records His Visit to Charleston during the Fort Sumter Standoff." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine*, April 1861, 488-505.

De Leon, Edwin. "Ruin and Reconstruction of Southern States." *Southern Magazine* 14, no. 6 (June 1874): 561-90.

———. "Southern Women in the Civil War." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 32 (1904): 146-50.

"1861-1865. "Eloquent Tribute" in 1904 by war time observer to valiant women."

———. *Thirty Years of My Life on Three Continents, DeLeon, Ellie*. London, Ward and Downey, 1890.

2 v., front., port. 23 cm

De Leon, T. C. *Belles, Beaux and Brains of the 60's*. New York, G.W. Dillingham Co., 1907.

Xi, [9], 9-464 p., ill., front., port. 22 cm.

Other editions: Reprint in 1909.

New York: Arno Press, 1974. Xi, 464 p., ill. 23 cm.

"A splendid reminiscence of Confederate personalities, rich and poor, male and female, famous and obscure--but difficult to read completely; filled with details of CSA social life."

———. *Four Years in Rebel Capitals: An inside View of Life in the Southern Confederacy, from Birth to Death; from Original Notes, Collated in the Years 1861 to 1865*. Mobile, Ala.: Gossip Print Co., 1890.

12, 1 leaf, 5-6, vii, 11-376 p., front, port. 23 cm.

Other editions: "Author's Autograph Edition," with Biographical Sketch of the Author by Louis De V.

Chaudron. Mobile: Gossip Printing Co., 1892.

With a new introduction by E. B. Long. New York: Collier Books, 1960. 416 p.

New York: Collier Books, 1962. 416 p. 18 cm.

Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Company, 1975. 376 p. [1] leaf of plates, ports. 22 cm.

1983 Time-Life reprint of 1890 edition. 6, vii, 376 p. 22 cm.

"1861-1865. De Leon spent most of the war years in Richmond, but his travels and comments warrant consideration. When the secession movement began De Leon was in Washington, but when delegates met in Montgomery to organize a central Confederate government he went to that city and also visited New Orleans and Pensacola. When the Southern capital was moved to Richmond he followed the government there. Writing years after the war, but from notes kept during the struggle, the author gave his account maturity of judgment, comprehensiveness, and

perspective. De Leon was much interested in people and personalities and has much to say on such subjects and on the life in general of which he was a part. Coulter #123”

De Saussure, N. B. 1837-1915 (Nancy Bostick). *Old Plantation Days; Being Recollections of Southern Life before the Civil War*. New York, Duffield & Company, 1909.  
123 p. col. front. 21 cm.

“Title actually misleading, for it contains much on the war, Sherman's March through Georgia and South Carolina, also includes beginning of conflict at Charleston.”

De Woody, Mary. “Life in the Sixties.” *Jefferson County Historical Quarterly* 7, no. 2 (1977): 14–20.

DeBow, James B.D. “Journal of the War.” *Debow's Review*, After the War Series, 2 (1866): 57–70.

DeFontaine, Felix Gregory. “Felix G. DeFontaine.” *Confederate Veteran* 5 (1897): 109.

Defontaine, Georgia Moore. “Mrs. Georgia Moore DeFontaine.” *Confederate Veteran* 5 (1897): 585.

DeFontaine, Georgia Moore. “Old Confederate Days.” *Confederate Veteran* 4 (1896): 301–3.

Dekle, Peter. “Peter Dekle's Letters.” Edited by John K. Mahon. *Civil War History* 4, no. 1 (1958): 11–22.

Delaney, Caldwell. *Confederate Mobile; a Pictorial History*. Mobile, Haunted Book Shop, 1971.

Deloach, Olivia. “Journey of a Confederate Mother, June-September 12, 1864.” Edited by John A Holden. *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers* 19 (1965): 36–57.

“June 7 - September 12, 1864. Collierville, Tennessee to Petersburg, Virginia. The tedious trip by a lady from Western Tennessee through coastal states of the South with her husband to visit his soldier son near Richmond is described in this tense but highly informative diary.”

Denison, George Stanton. “Some Letters of George Stanton Denison, 1854-1866: Observations of a Yankee on Conditions in Louisiana and Texas.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 23 (October 1949): 1132–1240.

“A Union sympathizer describes events in the western Gulf states.”

Dennett, John Richard. *The South as It Is: 1865-1866 / Christman, Henry M.; Editor*. New York: Viking Press, 1965.  
370 p.  
*Other editions*: Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University, 1995. Reprint.

DeNoon, Charles E. 1841-1864 (Charles Edward). *Charlie's Letters: The Correspondence of Charles E. DeNoon / Couture, Richard T.; 1934-*. [Bolling Island Plantation]: R.T. Couture, 1982.  
257 p. [I] leaf of plates: ill, 18 cm.

*Other editions:* Collingswood, N.J.: C.W. Historical 1989. 2nd ed., rev. v., 126 p. ill. 28 cm.

“Virginia from March 1862-August 1864. Battle of Chancellorsville, etc.”

Dicey, Edward. *Six Months in the Federal States*. London, Cambridge: Macmillan and Co., 1863.

2 v. 19 cm.

*Other editions:* Macmillan's and Co. 1863. 2 v. in 1 front. 20 cm.

“Edward Dicey was an English author and journalist, on his trip to America he was the special correspondent of MACMILLAN'S MAGAZINE and the SPECTATOR. Portions of his American account appeared in the pages of these periodicals before being published with additions in book form. He was a good observer, but his characteristic English dislike of slavery colored his observations. He spent most of his time in the North, by steamer on the Ohio to Louisville, continuing as far south as Nashville and dipping into Missouri to see St. Louis. The account is valuable for his comments on that part of the South which lay within the Federal lines. Wherever he saw slavery he saw dirt and decay, and only in St. Louis, where there was less slavery, did he see much to commend. Coulter #125.”

———. *Spectator of America*. Chicago: Quadrangle Books, 1971.

Xviii, 318 p., port. 22 cm.

“1862. Written following the Englishman's tour that took him from New England to St. Louis and as far south as Tennessee. Description of places he traveled, perceptions of American society, and vignettes of personalities, especially President Lincoln, are included. Dicey perceived slavery to be the central issue of the war, but his pro-Union sentiments did not prevent him from understanding that although Northerners disapproved of slavery, they did not approve of racial amalgamation.”

Dickerson, Lucy. “Daring Molly Tynes.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 146–48.

“July 1863. Near Tazwill, Virginia. A recollection of a daring riot by an “eighteen-year-old courier. . .beautiful of form and face” who rode to Wytheville, Virginia to warn the residents of a Yankee advance.”

Dickason, Mary Elizabeth. *Dickason and His Men. Reminiscences of the War in Florida*. Louisville, Ky., Courier-Journal Job Print. Co., 1890.

265 p. [1] p. front, ill, ports. 22 cm.

Diffley, Kathleen Elizabeth. *Where My Heart Is Turning Ever: Civil War Stories and Constitutional Reform, 1861-1876*, 1992.

Xlvii, 236 p. 24 cm.

Dillard, Richard. *The Civil War in Chowan County, North Carolina*. North Carolina: [publisher not identified], 1916.

“1861-1865. Chowan County, North Carolina. This brief account by a doctor whose estate was Union headquarters in the area for two years, describes the naval battles in Albemarle Sound, cavalry raids, and the difficulties which he and his neighbors in east North Carolina encountered.”

Diman, George Waters. *Autobiography and Sketches of My Travels by Sea and Land*. ... Bristol, R.I.: Press of the semi-weekly Bristol Phoenix, 1896.  
64 p., ill., port., 23 cm.

“The author was a seaman and had a varied career spending much time on the coast of Texas. He served with the 12th Regiment Rhode Island Volunteers during the Civil War and the hardships he encountered are described in a no-nonsense way. In later years he acted as a crewman on various racing yachts.”

Dimitry, Adelaide Stuart. “The Battle of the Handkerchiefs.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 182–83.

“February 20, 1863. New Orleans, Louisiana. A woman remembers how she and others used their handkerchiefs to help Confederate prisoners.”

Dimitry, Adelaide Stuart, United Daughters of the Confederacy, and Stonewall Jackson Chapter, No. 1135 (New Orleans, La.). *War-Time Sketches, Historical and Otherwise*, 1911.  
92 p. 24 cm.

“A compilation of papers by the woman who served as historian of the "Stonewall Jackson Chapter" of New Orleans, U.D.C., 1909-11. Mrs. George H. Tichenor, of New Orleans, was a significant contributor to this volume. She was a source for "The Confederate Girl" and "A True Story." and she has signed her name at the head of "A True Story," "A Confederate Hoop-skirt," "Mrs. O'Flaherty's Funeral," and "An Incident of the Reconstruction." Other chapters include those on William B. Mumford, Judah P. Benjamin, Davidson's raid, four Richmond girls, etc.”

Dinkins, James. “My Old Black Mammy.” *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 20–22.

“1861-1865. General. A Confederate recall “the character and virtues of the Negroes before and during the war.”

Doar, Emma Catherine Bum. “One Family’s Life in Wartime South.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 3 (1961): 17–19.

“1863-1865. Jefferson Plantation near McClellanville, South Carolina. A plantation woman recalls the hardships and realities of the last years of the conflict.”

Dodd, Caot. W.O. “Recollections of Vicksburg During the Siege.” *Southern Bivouac* 1 (1887): 2-11.

Dodge, David. “The Cave-Dwellers of the Confederacy.” *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 68 (1891): 514–21.

Dorsey, Ann Mathiot. "The Confederate Raid at Morgantown, West Virginia." Edited by Myron B. Sharp. *Western Pennsylvania Historical Magazine* 50 (October 1967): 335–38.

Dorsey, Sarah A. 1829-1879 (Sarah Anne). *Recollections of Henry Watkins Allen, Brigadier-General Confederate States Army, Ex-Governor of Louisiana*. New York, M. Doolady; New Orleans, J.A. Gresham, 1866.  
420 p. front, (port.) 20 cm.

"Wartime governor of Louisiana."

Doty, Franklin A. "The Civil War Letters of Augustus Henry Mathers, Assistant Surgeon, Fourth Florida Regiment, C.S.A." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 36, no. 2 (1957): 94–124.

Dougan, Michael B. "Civil War Years in Craighead County (Arkansas)." *CRC Historical Quarterly* 13 (1975): 18–23.

Doyle, Elisabeth Joan. "A Report on Civil War America: Sir James Fergusson's Five-Week Visit." *Civil War History* 12, no. 4 (1966): 347–62.

Doyle, J.H. "When Richmond Was Evacuated." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 205–6.

"April 1865. Richmond, Virginia. A South Carolina soldier describes the "deafening, roaring flames of the burning city," as the confederate capital was abandoned to Yankee invaders."

Drake, W. Magruder, and H. Winbourne Drake. "Two Letters of H. Winbourne Drake, Civil War Refugee in Northwest Louisiana." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 7, no. 1 (1966): 71–76.

"An account of flight to northwest Louisiana, surprisingly to find happiness and comfort."

Draper, Laura, and Eliza Draper. "Dear Sister: Letters from War-Tom Missouri, 1864." *Gateway Heritage* 13–14 (1864): 48–57.

"The Draper sisters lived in Danville and Clarksville, Missouri and witnessed many battles and raids. They were from Union families and had a brother that served in the Union army."

Draper, William F. 1842-1910 (William Franklin). *Recollections of a Varied Career*. Boston, Little, Brown, and Company, 1908.

"Massachusetts congressman's account of Roanoke Island and New Bern, pp. 51-76."

Du Bois, John Van Duesen. "The Civil War Journal and Letters of Colonel John Van Duesen Du Bois, April 12, 1861, to October 16, 1862, Part 1." Edited by Jared C Lobdell. *Missouri Historical Review* 60, no. 4 (July 1966): 436–59.

———. “The Civil War Journal and Letters of Colonel John Van Duesen Du Bois, April 12, 1861 to October 16, 1862, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 61, no. 1 (October 1967): 21–50.

Duckworth, W.A. “A Republic Within the Confederacy and Other Recollections of 1864.” *Annals of Iowa*, Annals of Iowa, 6, no. 5 (1914): 342–51.

“A Union lieutenant from Iowa recalls events behind the lines in occupied north Alabama and Mississippi.”

Duke, Basil W. “After the Fall of Richmond.” *Southern Bivouac* 5, no. 2 (1887): 156–66.

Duke, Col. R.T.W. “Burning of Richmond.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 25 (1897): 134–38.

Dulaney, Carroll. “Mrs. Greenhow, Confederate Spy.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 187–88.

Dunbar, Mary Conway Shields. *My Mother Used to Say; a Natchez Belle of the Sixties, Murray, Elizabeth Dunbar; 1871-*. Boston, Christopher Pub. House, 1959.  
224 p. ill, 21 cm.

“Stories a daughter heard of Natchez, before, during, and after the war.”

Duncan, Bingham. *Whitelaw Reid: Journalist, Politician, Diplomat*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1975.

Duncan, Merle Mears. “An 1864 Letter to Mrs. Rufus C. Burleson.” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 64, no. 3 (1961): 369–72.

Dunn, Mathew Andrew. “Mathew Andrew Dunn Letters.” Edited by Weymouth T Jordan. *Journal of Mississippi History* 1 (1939): 110–27.

Duren, C. M. “The Occupation of Jacksonville, February 1864 and the Battle of Olustee: Letters of Lt. C. M. Duren, 54th Massachusetts Regiment, U.S.A.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 32, no. 4 (1954): 262–87.

# E

Eagleton, Ethie M. Foute. "Stray Thoughts: The Civil-War Diary of Ethie M. Foute Eagleton." Edited by Elvie Eagleton Skipper and Ruth Cove. *East Tennessee Historical Society Publications* 40 (1962): 128–37.

"December 25, 1861 - December 31, 1867. Diary with brief entries, written carefully by wife of East Tennessee Presbyterian minister."

———. "Stray Thoughts: The Civil-War Diary of Ethie M. Foute Eagleton." Edited by Elvie Eagleton Skipper and Ruth Cove. *East Tennessee Historical Society Publications* 41 (1969): 116–28.

Earle, Fontaine Richard, Robert E. Waterman, and Thomas Rothrock. "The Earle-Buchanan Letters of 1861-1876." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 2 (1974): 99–174.

Edmonds, Amanda Virginia. *Journals of Amanda Virginia Edmonds: Lass of the Mosby Confederacy, 1857-1867 / Baird, Nancy Chappelear*. Stephens City, Va.: Commercial Press, 1988. Xxiv, 292 p., ill. 24 cm. 2nd ed.

"June 8, 1857-February 23, 1867. Edmonds, from Fauquier County, Virginia, loved writing in her journal. She recorded local feelings about John Brown's raid and apprehension about attacks by abolitionists and slave uprisings; the frequency with which Union and Confederate soldiers visited her home, including the occasions when she put the Yankee marauders in their place; and family problems. She also provided a description of the departure of the ex-slaves in September 1865."

Edmonds, George. *Recollections of 92 Years, 1824-1916*. Nashville: Tennessee Historical Commission, 1958.

Edmonds, Phoebe Frazer. "My First Impressions of the War." *Confederate Veteran* 9 (1901): 205–8.

"1861-1865. Hernando, Mississippi; and Montgomery Alabama. A proud lady recalls the war—especially the first months - in her home area and in Montgomery."

Edmondson, Belle. *A Lost Heroine of the Confederacy: The Diaries and Letters of Belle Edmondson / Galbraith, Loretta*. Center for the Study of Southern Culture Series; Variation: Center for the Study of Southern Culture Series. Jackson: University Press of Mississippi, 1990. XI, 239 p. [8] p of plates; ill., maps, 24 cm.

Edmondston, Catherine Devereux Patton. *Journal of a Secesh Lady: The Diary of Catherine Ann Devereux Edmondston, 1860-1866 / Crabtree, Beth G.* Raleigh: Division of Archives and History, Dept. of Cultural Resources, 1979. Xxxviii, 850 p., ill. 26 cm.

“June 1, 1860-January 4, 1866. From two North Carolina plantations in Halifax County, North Carolina, Edmondston recorded her perception of the war, daily activities at the plantation, and family matters. In December 1860 she was angry when President Lincoln was elected and proud of South Carolina's defiance. Edmondston was convinced that God had ordained freedom for whites and slavery for blacks. Edmondston warned her diary that it was not her confidant (only her husband Patrick was that) she shared with it some intimate passages. For instance, she identified the source of her faith as the triumvirate of God, the Cause, and Lee's armies. As the Confederate defeat became inevitable, Edmondston struggled with her personal disorientation, but continually succumbed to sleep. Also published in a limited edition: Limited to 500 numbered copies, this out of that series. The author of the journal was the daughter of Mr. Thomas Pollock Devereux; her husband, Mr. Patrick Muir Edmondston, was a native of Charleston, S.C. They resided at their plantation "Looking Glass" in Halifax County, NC and summered at a smaller place near Scotland Neck.”

Edmonson, Mary Sale, Mrs. “An Account of My Escape from the South in 1861.” Edited by Muriel H Wright. *Chronicles of Oklahoma* 43 (1965): 58–89.

———. “This Old Book: The Civil War Diary of Mrs. Mary Sale Edmonson of Phillips County, AK.” Edited by R.P. Baker. *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 10/11/12 (1973/1974 1972): 10: 1-14, 1-11, 1-8; 11: 1-10, 1-10, 1-9, 1-10; 12: 1-10, 2-10.

Edom, Clifton Cedric. *Missouri Sketch Book: A Collection of Words and Pictures of the Civil War*. Columbia, Mo.: Lucas Bros., 1963.  
163 p. ill, 29 cm.

“A well-organized collection of contemporary journalism, woodcuts, etc. relating to the war in Missouri.”

Edwards, A.N. “Faithful Negroes Who Were Slaves.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 9 (1901): 36.

“1861-1865. Southeast Alabama. A recollection of Fed Ardis, a loyal slave during the war year.”

Edwards, Harry Stillwell, and Book Club of Texas. *Eneas Africanus*. [Dallas]: Book Club of Texas, 1930.  
45 p., 22 cm.

“Mentioned travels in North Carolina, Virginia, Georgia, Florida, Alabama, Tennessee, Mississippi, and Louisiana, in the years 1864 to 1872.”

Edwards, Weldon N. *Memoir of Nathaniel Macon, of North Carolina*. Binder's Title: North Carolina Biography. Raleigh: Raleigh Register Steam Power Press, 1862.  
22 p., 22 cm.

Egglesston, George Cary. *A Rebel's Recollections*. Civil War Centennial Series; Variation: Civil War Centennial Series. Bloomington, Indiana University Press, 1959.  
187 p., 22 cm.

*Other editions:* Reprint by Kraus Reprint Co., New York, 1969. 187 p. 22 cm.  
New York: Putnam, 1897, 3rd ed. vi, 260 18 cm.

Eggleson, Mrs. John Randolph. "The Women of the Confederacy: What They Saw and Suffered During the War." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 34 (1906): 191–93.

"A Mississippi lady recalls the war years in her state and in Mobile."

Eidson, William G. "Louisville, Kentucky, During the First Year of the Civil War." *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 38 (1964): 224–38.

Eison, James Reed, and J. E. Lindsay. "A Letter from Dardanelle to Jonesville, South Carolina." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 28, no. 1 (1969): 72–75.

Ellis, T.H. "Columbia—As Seen by a Rebel Scouting Party the Day After Sherman's Evacuation." *Southern Bivouac* 1 (October 1882): 74–78.

Emerson, B.A.C., Mrs. "Banishment from Missouri in 1864." *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 62–63, 91.

Estill, Mary S. "Diary of a Confederate Congressman, 1862–1863." *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 1 (1935): 33–65.

Evans, Augusta J. "'Augusta J. Evans on Secession' in Letters." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 3, no. 1 (Spring 1941): 65–67.

Evans, Clarence, and Karl Friedrich Hermann. "Memoirs, Letters, and Diary Entries of German Settlers in Northwest Arkansas, 1853–1863." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 6, no. 3 (1947): 225–49.

"Often poignant contemporary views of the wars effects among recent German immigrants in the hill country north of Fort Smith."

Evans, Paul, and Thomas P. Govan. "A Belgian Consul on Conditions in the South in 1860 and 1862." *The Journal of Southern History* 3, no. 4 (1937): 478–91.

Everett, Ann R. "The Trials of Our Women in the War." *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 501–2.

"October 1862, August 1863. Missouri. Recollections of home font woes of Confederates in Missouri."

Ewell, Richard S. "Evacuation of Richmond." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 13 (1885): 247–59.

Ewing, Laura. "The Retreat from Little Rock in 1863." *Independence [Arkansas] County Chronicle* 5 (1963): 3–17.

# F

Fall, Albert Boult. "CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF ALBERT BOULT FALL GUNNER FOR THE CONFEDERACY." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 59, no. 2 (1961): 150–68.

Farrar, George Daniel. "'... In the Gloomy Macrocosm of Lucifer': A Mississippian Comments on the Beginning of Reconstruction." Edited by Moody L. Simms. *Journal of Mississippi History* 30 (1968): 193–95.

F.B. "A Nice Pair of Moccasins." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 452–57.

Felming, Mary Love (Edwards). "Dale County and the People During the Civil War." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 19, no. 1 (1957): 61–109.

Fergusson, James. "Sketch of Major Ferguson." *Confederate Veteran* 7 (1899): 99–100.

Fewell, L.R. "Letters in War-Time." *Southern Magazine* 14 (1874): 638–47.

Figuers, H.P. "A Boy's Impressions of the Battle of Franklin." *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915): 4–7, 44.

"November 1864. Franklin, Tennessee. The battle in Middle Tennessee as seen by a youngster."

Filson Club. "Louisville Scenes: The Autobiography of Fr. Richard J. Meaney." *The Filson Club History Quarterly*. 56 (1982): 170–80.

Finlay, Anne B. "One Woman's Experience, 1862-1865." *Washington County [Arkansas] Historical Papers 1910-1915*, 1954, 205–11.

"Reminisc. (1910) of war in Greenville, Miss."

Fitzpatrick, L.A., Sr. "Civil War Reminiscences." *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 5 (1967): 1–13.

Fletcher, Mary P., and Susan Fletcher. "An Arkansas Lady in the Civil War: Reminiscences of Susan Fletcher." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 2, no. 4 (1943): 369–74.

Floyd, Viola Caston. "The Fall of Charleston." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 66, no. 1 (1965): 1–7.

Follanbee, Sarah G. "The Journal of Sarah G. Follansbee." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 27, no. 3–4 (1965): 213–58.

Folmar, John Kent. "AUGUSTA, GEORGIA, 1860-1861: AS SEEN IN THREE LETTERS." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 53, no. 4 (1969): 523–28.

Forbes, John Murray. "Observations on Affairs in the South in the Spring of 1865 (as Given in a Letter to His Wife)." *Gulf States Historical Magazine* 1 (1903): 285–87.

FOWLER, NOLAN. "JOHNNY REB'S IMPRESSIONS OF KENTUCKY IN THE FALL OF 1862." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 48, no. 164 (1950): 205–15.

Frances. "Inside the Lines at Franklin." *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 72–73.

"1864. Franklin, Tennessee. A former "school girl of 1864" remembers the "awful battle at Franklin."

Fremantle, Author James Lyon Sir. "An Excursion Across North Louisiana: Excerpts From the Diary of British Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Fremantle (May 8 to May 15, 1863)." *North Louisiana Historical Association Journal* 8 (1977): 159–69.

"May 8-May 15, 1863. Traveled from Shreveport to Monroe, then down the Mississippi to Vidalia, he crossed over to Natchez. Describes the officials he met; the soldiers and civilians he traveled with; the Yankee deserters from Vicksburg and his conversations with Southerners over such topics as the British role in the war. Relates how he nearly stumbled into a battle at Harrisonburg, LA. Excerpts from his THREE MONTHS IN THE SOUTHERN STATES: APRIL-JUNE 1863 (London: 1863)."

French, Virginia. "The Beersheba Diary of L. Virginia French: Part 1-3." Edited by Herschel Gower. *East Tennessee Historical Society* 52/53, 53/54 (1983 1982): 89–107, 3–25.

"Diary: winter, spring, summer, 1864."

Frick, John Henry. "Recollections of the Civil War." *Missouri Historical Review* 19, no. 4 (July 1925): 630–54.

"1861-1865. Central and western Missouri. A young-teenager from the western border of Missouri recalls the war in that region and how the conflict totally engulfed him and his neighbors."

Fry, Anna M Gayle, Mrs. "Life in Dallas County, Ala., During the War." *Magazine of History* 22 (1916): 145–53.

Fuller, Jane Gay. "A Monthly Concert at Tampa Bay." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 25 (October 1862): 616–18.

"A missionary describes her visit to a one-room church; hymns were sung and church officials tried to secure contributions for the donation box."

# G

Gache, Louis-Hippolyte, and Cornelius M. Buckley. *A Frenchman, a Chaplain, a Rebel: The War Letters of Pere Louis-Hippolyte Gache*. S.J. Chicago: Loyola University Press, 1981.

Gaillard, Samuel Gourdin. "Recollections of Samuel Gourdin Gaillard." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 57, no. 3 (1956): 119–33.

Gailor, Thomas Frank. *Some Memories*. Kingsport, Tenn: 1937.

Ganaway, William T. "Trinity College in War Times." In *The Trinity Archive 6 (1892-1893)*., 324–29, 1893.

Gannett, W.C. "The Freedmen at Port Royal." *The North American Review* 101, no. 208 (1865): 1–28.

Garcia, Céline Frémaux, and Patrick J. Geary. *Céline Remembering Louisiana, 1850-1871*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1987.  
Xxxix, 277 p. 23 cm.

"1861-1865. Baton Rouge, Louisiana and Port Hudson, Mississippi. These recollections of the "daughter of French middle-class immigrants" describe the dislocation of her family her education at Centenary College, and the sad effects of the war."

Garrett, William. *Reminiscences of Public Men in Alabama, for Thirty Years*. Atlanta, Ga: 1872.  
809 p. 23 cm.

*Other editions*: Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Co., 1975. Reprint of 1872 ed.

"Reminiscence in chronological form for the period from 1837 to 1868."

Garrison, Webb. *A Treasury of Civil War Tales*. Thorndike, Me.: G.K. Hall, 1999.  
256 p., ill. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Ballantine Books. 1990. Paperback ed.

"1861-1865. This compilation of Tales concentrates on the battlefields, but includes a number of items from behind the lines in the South."

Gatell, Frank Otto. "A YANKEE VIEWS THE AGONY OF SAVANNAH." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 4 (1959): 428–31.

George Washington Cable, ed. "A Woman's Diary of the Siege of Vicksburg." *The Century Illustrated Monthly Magazine* 30 (1865): 767–75.

Gibbs, Benjamin F. "Account of the Epidemic of Yellow Fever Which Visited Pensacola Navy Yard in the Summer and Autumn of 1863." *American Journal of the Medical Sciences* 51 (April 1866): 340–51.

Gibbs, George Alphonso. "George Alphonso Gibb's Recollections of the Spring and Summer of 1861." *Journal of Mississippi History* 26 (1964): 47–55.

"From Yazoo County, Miss."

Gilbert, C.E. "The Confederate Treasury." *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 87.

"April-May 1865. Richmond to Georgia. A brief account of the fate of Confederate gold and paper reserved on the flight from Virginia."

Gill (Ogilvie), Mollie Y., United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. "One Day During the War." *Confederate Veteran* 6 (1898): 179.

"Summer, 1863. Petersburg, Tennessee. A former schoolgirl recalls a Yankee's attempts at thievery."

Gilman, Carline Howard. "Letters of a Confederate Mother: Charleston in the Sixties." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 137, no. 4 (1926): 503–15.

"Reminiscences of Mrs. Samuel Gilman of Charleston, SC."

Ginder, Henry, and L. Moody Simms. "A Louisiana Engineer at the Siege of Vicksburg: Letters of Henry Ginder." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 8, no. 4 (1967): 371–78.

"Ginder's "Letters" narrated his experiences as a civilian during the siege at Vicksburg."

Glassell, Janie Adger. "The Burning of Columbia." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 6–7.

"February-March 1865. Columbia, South Carolina. An eyewitness account of the burning of the South Carolina capital."

Glatthaar, Joseph T., and John H. Crowder. "The Civil War through the Eyes of a Sixteen-Year-Old Black Officer: The Letters of Lieutenant John H. Crowder of the 1st Louisiana Native Guards." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 35, no. 2 (1994): 201–16.

Glover, Robert W., and William Elisha Stoker. "The War Letters of a Texas Conscript in Arkansas." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 20, no. 4 (1961): 355–87.

Goffe, Charles H., United Confederate veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. "The Old South in Peace and War--Confiscation of Plantation." *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 16.

“1861-1863. Mississippi. A former resident of the Vicksburg area criticizes the high-handed manner in which Union Authority “acquired” Southern property.”

Gonzales, John. “Reminiscences of a Mississippian.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 22 (1960): 101–9.

Goode, Lizzie Redwood Mrs. “Wartime Sciences on Pennsylvania Avenue.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 378–79.

Goode, Lizzie Roedwood. “Memories of Long Ago.” *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 88–89.

“1861-1865. Richmond, Virginia. A recollection of the Confederate Capital, especially women’s work in the hospitals.”

Goodnight, Susan Pitman, (Mrs. T.H.). “War Recollections, Part 1.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 42, no. 3 (1934): 224–28.

“1862-1865. Near Winchester, Virginia. Recollections of a lady, near ninety years old, of events near her home in the Shenandoah Valley.”

———. “War Recollections, Part 2.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 42, no. 4 (1934): 336–40.

———. “War Recollections, Part 3.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 43, no. 4 (1935): 355–59.

Goodrich, James W. “Robert Ormsby Sweeny: Some Civil War Sketches.” *Missouri Historical Review* 77, no. 2 (January 1983): 147–69.

Goolrick, Mrs. Frances Bernard. “Suffering in Fredericksburg: Refugees Returned After Battle to Find Chaos in Old City.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 37 (1909): 355–59.

“Early 1863. Fredericksburg, Virginia. A description of destruction in the Virginia river town.”

Gordon, John W. “Pleasant Days in War Time.” *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 93–95.

“1862-1865. Virginia. An ex-confederate soldier remembers how helpful civilians were to him.”

Gordon-Law, Sallie Chapman, United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Reminiscences -- Mother of the Confederacy.” *Confederate Veteran* 2 (1894): 105–8.

“1861-1865. Memphis, Tennessee, and Georgia. A proud Tennessee lady summarizes her untiring efforts to support the Southern “crusade.”

Gorgas, Amelia (Gayle). "As I Saw It: One Woman's Account of the Fall of Richmond." Edited by Sarah Woolfolk Wiggins. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 25 (May 1986): 40–43.

"April 2-3, 1865. Memoir. The Confederate evacuation and the Union occupation of Richmond, as recalled by the wife of the Chief of the Confederate Ordnance Department, Brigadier General Josiah Gorgas."

Gorgas, Amelia and United Daughters of the Confederacy. "The Evacuation of Richmond: Personal Recollections of Mrs. Amelia Gorgas as Recorded in Her Diary." *Confederate Veteran* 25 (1917): 110–11.

"April 2, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. Fall of the Confederate capital, as described in the diary of the CSA Ordnance Officer."

Graf, Leroy P., and Ralph W. Haskins. "THE LETTERS OF A GEORGIA UNIONIST: JOHN G. WINTER AND SECESSION." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 4 (1961): 385–402.

Graf, LeRoy P., and Ralph W. Haskins. "THE LETTERS OF A GEORGIA UNIONIST: JOHN G. WINTER AND THE RESTORATION OF THE UNION." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 46, no. 1 (1962): 44–58.

Graham, Philip, and Amelia E. Barr. "Texas Memoirs of Amelia E. Barr." *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 69, no. 4 (1966): 473–98.

Graham, Thomas. "Letters from a Journey through the Federal Blockade, 1861-1862." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 55, no. 4 (1977): 439–56.

Grant, Mrs. S.J., Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. "One Woman in the Great War." *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915).

Grasty, John S., and S. B. McPheeeters. *Memoir of Rev. Samuel B. McPheeeters...* St Louis, Louisville: Southwestern book and publishing company; Davidson brother & Co., 1871.

Graves, Henry Lea, and Richard Barksdale Harwell. *A Confederate Marine: A Sketch of Henry Lea Graves with Excerpts from the Graves Family Correspondence, 1861-1865.* Wilmington, N.C.: Broadfoot Pub. Co., 2000.

Grayson, William John, and Elmer L. Puryear. "The Confederate Diary of William John Grayson, Part 1." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 3 (1962): 137–49.

"May 10–November 18, 1862. This elderly Charleston political and literary figure was an ardent defender of slavery, but suspicious of the motives of those who favored secession. He opposed all who made war. The important events of the period—Shiloh, the loss of the C.S.S. Virginia, the Seven Days' Battles, threats to Charleston, and the presence of British traders in Charleston Harbor—are all recorded. Grayson noted the introduction of such Northern slang into Southern vocabulary as "high faulting," "in our midst," and "skedaddle." During August 1862, he traveled

to Columbia and northern South Carolina. Grayson believed ending the war would be difficult; nevertheless, if only an armistice could be affected and a convention assembled, it might be impossible to commence the fighting again.”

———. “The Confederate Diary of William John Grayson, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 4 (1962): 214–26.

Grayson, William John, and Samuel Gaillard Stoney. “The Autobiography of William John Grayson, Part 1.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 51, no. 1 (1950): 29–44.

“1860-1865. South Carolina. This sometimes, rambling and often fiercely pro-Southern recollection, was written in Newberry and Charleston, South Carolina, and described events in the state—while defending the South and its efforts.”

———. “The Autobiography of William John Grayson, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 51, no. 2 (1950): 103–17.

Greeley, Mrs. H.B. “Florida.” *American Missionary* 10 (January 1866): 9.

“A letter from St. Augustine, September 30, 1865, on local conflicts involved in teaching former slaves and their children.”

Green, William Mercer. “The Civil War Journal of Bishop William Mercer Green.” *The Journal of Mississippi History*. 8 (1946): 136–45.

“Bishop Green at sixty-two years of age led the Diocese of Mississippi during the Civil War. He recorded his efforts to continue his work though hindered by the war. Falling victim to fevers that plagued the South during the war, Green sustained himself well enough to supervise his diocese. Throughout the years 1861-1865 Green continued to spread the word of God to people on both sides of the war.”

Greenawalt, Bruce S. “Life Behind Confederate Lines in Virginia: The Correspondence of James D. Davidson.” *Civil War History* 16, no. 3 (1970): 205–26.

———. “Virginians Face Reconstruction: Correspondence from the James Dorman Davidson Papers, 1865-1880.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 78, no. 4 (1970): 447–63.

Greenville Ladies' Association in Aid of the Volunteers of the Confederate Army. *Minutes of the Proceedings of the Greenville Ladies' Association in Aid of the Volunteers of the Confederate Army*. Historical Papers of the Trinity College Historical Society. Series XXI. Durham, N. C.: Duke university press, 1937.

Gregg, Jno. N. “Exhumation of the Body of John C. Calhoun 1863.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 57, no. 1 (1956): 57–58.

Gregory, Edwards S. “Vicksburg During the Siege.” Civil War Home. Accessed September 5, 2019.

[97]-134p. 24 cm.

“Originally published in the Philadelphia Weekly Times.”

Grimball, John Berkley. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 1.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 56, no. 1 (1955): 8–30.

“April 1, 1858 - June 17, 1865. Charleston and Vicinity. Business, plantation and military affairs near Charleston and described by a proud plantation owner who was among the most prominent citizens of the Low Country.”

\_\_\_\_\_. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 56, no. 2 (1955): 92–114.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 3.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 56, no. 3 (1955): 157–77.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 4.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 56, no. 4 (1955): 205–25.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 5.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 57, no. 1 (1956): 28–50.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Diary of John Berkley Grimball 1858-1865, Part 6.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 57, no. 2 (1956): 88–102.

Grissom, Daniel M. “Personal Recollections of Distinguished Missourians: Claborne F Jackson.” *Missouri Historical Review* 20, no. 4 (July 1926): 504–8.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Personal Recollections of Distinguished Missourians: George C Bingham.” *Missouri Historical Review* 21, no. 1 (October 1926): 56–58.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Personal Recollections of Distinguished Missourians: Sterling Price.” *Missouri Historical Review* 20, no. 1 (October 1926): 94–98.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Personal Recollections of Distinguished Missourians: Uriel Wright.” *Missouri Historical Review* 19, no. 1 (October 1924): 94–98.

Groene, Bertram H., and Mary Brown Archer. “A Letter from Occupied Tallahassee.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 48, no. 1 (1969): 70–75.

Grover, George S. “Civil War in Missouri.” *Missouri Historical Review* 8, no. 1 (October 1913): 1–28.

“1861-1865. Missouri. An 1893 speech by an Union participant in many of the wartime events in his state.”

———. “The Shelby Raid, 1863.” *Missouri Historical Review* 6, no. 3 (April 1912): 107–26.

“1863. Missouri. The effects of the daring raid by CSA General Jo Shelby into Missouri described by an eyewitness.”

# H

Habersham, Alexander Wylly. *The Journal of Anna Wylly Habersham*. Darien, Georgia: Ashantilly Press, 1961.

20 p. 20 cm.

*Other edition*: Darien, Ga.: Ashantilly Press, 1961. 23 p., ill., port. 20 cm.

“Diary of the 15-year-old daughter of Josephine Clay Habersham (see EBB TIDE), of the effects of the Civil War on the fate of a proud Savannah family—only 100 copies published. The Ashantilly Leaflets, series #2, Regional History, #2, “New Edition.” Personal Narrative, during the war, CSA.”

Habersham, Josephine Clay Habersham, and Spencer Bidwell King. *Ebb Tide: As Seen through the Diary of Josephine Clay Habersham, 1863*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1958. 129 p., ill. 22 cm.

“June 17–November 1, 1863. Life at “Avon,” the family country home in tidewater Georgia and Savannah. Contains news about the war and the inflationary prices for food and clothing, her cultural and spiritual affairs, and concern for the safety of her soldier sons. The last year of the war described in the writings of Joseph, William, and Anna, a daughter.”

Hackley, William Beverley Randolph. “The Letters of William Beverley Randolph Hackley: Treasury Agent in West Tennessee, 1863–1866.” *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers* 25 (n.d.): 90–107.

“November 22, 1863 – April 2, 1866. Memphis and La Grange, Tennessee. Nine letters from a native Virginian, who had moved to Joliet, Illinois, before being sent to Western Tennessee as an agent of the U.S. Treasury Department, to his family describe the complex events near the Mississippi River.”

Hadley, J. V. *Seven Months a Prisoner, or Thirty-Six Days in the Woods. Thirty-Six Days in the Woods*. Indianapolis: J.M. & F.J. Meikel & Co., 1868.

[2], 2, iii, 180 p., 21 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1898. 258 p.

“Journey through western North Carolina following his escape. Coulter #206.”

Hagan, John W., and John Vestal Hadley. *Confederate Letters*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1954.

Haggard, P.H. Mrs. “A Sketch of My Early Life.” Edited by James R Jones. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 10 (1981): 34–43.

“1861–1863. Recalls the war in Missouri and a trek from Missouri to Texas by wagon train when she and other Confederate sympathizers were ordered to leave Cedar County, Missouri and moved to Fannin County, Texas.”

———. “Hazardous Trip in War Days, Part 2.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932 1893): 23–25.

“1861-1865. Missouri to Texas. A native of Roane County, Tennessee describes her wartime refugee trip from Cedar County, Missouri to Fannin County, Texas.”

Hagney, H.J. “Recollections of Father Ryan.” *Catholic World* 26 (1928): 497–504.

Hague, Parthenia Antoinette Vardaman. *A Blockaded Family: Life in Southern Alabama during the Civil War*. Boston, 1888.

v., 176 p. 18 cm.

*Other editions*: Intro. Elizabeth Fox-Genovese. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1991.

Xviii,

176 p. 21 cm.

Reprint - 1991.

“1861-1865. Near Eufala, Alabama. Recounts how a frightened and war-weary household dealt with privations during a blockade imposed on the South, life on a plantation.”

Hale, Donald R. *We Rode with Quantrill: Quantrill and the Guerrilla War as Told by the Men and Women Who Were with Him, with a True Sketch of Quantrill's Life*. Clinton, Mo.: The Printery, 1974.

197 p. ill., 22 cm.

*Other editions*: Kansas City, Mo.: D.R. Hale, 1992. 205 p. ill., 22 cm.

“Quantrill and the guerrilla war as told by the men and women who were with him.”

Hale, J. D. *Champ Furguson: A Sketch of the War in East Tennessee Detailing Some of the Awful Murders on the Border, and Describing One of the Leading Spirits of the Rebellion*. Cincinnati, 1862.

20 p. 19 cm.

“Biased, sensational version by Tennessee loyalist of Confederate guerrilla destruction in Volunteer state.”

Hale, Laura Virginia and Passano collection. *Four Valiant Years in the Lower Shenandoah Valley, 1861-1865*. Strasburg, Va.: Shenandoah Pub. House, 1973.

3rd ed. ii, 554 p., ill., maps, ports, 29 cm.

*Other editions*: Front Royal, Va.: Hathaway Publishing Company, 1986. 4th ed.

Hale, Will T. “Boy Memories of the War.” *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 226–27.

Hall, Elizabeth Calbert. “Bowling Green and the Civil War.” *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 11 (1937): 241–51.

Hall, Florence Howe. *Memories Grave and Gay*. New York, 1918.

342 p., front, port. 21 cm.

“Author recorded her Anti-Slavery and Civil War memories, work for the soldiers, brighter side of life in the Civil War, etc.”

Hall, Frances. *Major Hall's Wife. A Thrilling Story of the Life of a Southern Wife and Mother, While a Refugee in the Confederacy, during the Late Struggle.* Syracuse, N.Y.: Weed & company, 1884. 49 p.

“Wife of Major Geoffrey Hall, Louisiana C.S.A., a refugee's life in Louisiana.”

Hall, Howard. “Franklin County in the Secession Crisis.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 17, no. 1 (1958): 37–44.

Hallock, Charles. “The Hidden Way to Dixie.” *Confederate Veteran* 24 (1893): 494–96.

“1863. New York to Richmond. A Northerner recalls an adventurous wartime trip to the South.”

Hallum, John. *Reminiscences of the Civil War.* Vol. 1. Little Rock: Tunnah & Pittard, 1903. 400 p. 20 cm.

“A scarce series of interesting monographs.”

Haltom, Sallie. “My Life in Tarrant County and Other Parts of Texas.” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 60, no. 1 (1956): 100–105.

Hamilton, Peter J., and Rachel Duke Hamilton. Cannon. *A Little Boy in Confederate Mobile.* Mobile, Ala.: Colonial Mobile Book Shop, 1947.

Hamilton, Sylla Withers. *Forsaking All Others: A Story of Sherman's March Through Georgia.* Neale Publishing Company, 1905. 197 p. [3] p. (last 3 p. blank); 20 cm.

“Fiction-based facts? Southern suffering, brutality of Sherman.”

Hamiton, James Allen. “The Civil War Diary of James Allen Hamilton, 1861–1864.” Edited by Alwyn Barr. *Texana* 2 (1964): 132–45.

Hamlin, Myra Louise Sawyer. *Recollection of My Childhood in the Sixties.* Cambridge: University Press, 1913. 62 p. 16 cm.

“Impressions of a little girl of Northern parents, in Charleston during war and part Reconstruction.”

Hammer, James H, and Musadora Caledonia Stacy. "Civil War Letters of a Mother and Son." Edited by Wilena Robert Bejach. *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers* 4 (1950): 50–71.

"Letters of a CSA officer in Kentucky, Tennessee, Mississippi to mother in Lowndes County, TN, 1861- 1865. December 12, 1861 - February 10, 1865. West Point, Mississippi, and Kentucky and Tennessee. The letters of a CSA Army officer and his mother offer contrasting views of the progress of the war."

Hampton, Sally Baxter. "Mammy Susan's Story." *Confederate Veteran* 1 (1893): 270–71.

"1864-1865. Virginia. A recollection in black dialect of the last months of the war in Virginia and the anguish of those times."

Hampton, Sally Baxter, and Ann Fripp. Hampton. *A Divided Heart: Letters of Sally Baxter Hampton, 1853-1862*. The South Carolina Series: Bibliographical and Textual; 4. Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Co., 1980.  
xl., 146 p., ill., 24 cm.

"The South Carolinian Series: Bibliographical and Textual, James B. Meriwether Series, ed. Life on South Carolina Plantation during war, from New York, author married Wade Hampton's brother."

Hancock, Cornelia. *South after Gettysburg; Letters of Cornelia Hancock from the Army of the Potomac, 1863-1865*; Philadelphia, 1937.  
Xiii, 173 p. 2 ill. plans. Plates. 21 cm.  
Other editions: Fore. Bruce Catton. Draw. Edward Shenton. New York: T.Y. Crowell Company, 1956. 286 p.  
Freeport, N.Y.: Books for Libraries Press, 1971.

"Cornelia Hancock served in the Federal hospitals, and her book is largely concerned with details of hospital life. She makes very few comments on the country or the people of the Confederacy. She was certain that Virginia could not compare with her native New Jersey. Coulter #209. 1863-1868. a young Quaker who served as a nurse at Gettysburg and in a Washington "contraband hospital," the II Corps Hospital at Brandy Station, and in field hospitals during the Wilderness and Petersburg campaigns. She provides descriptions of hospital tent suffering, duties, and relates her frustration over the government's unwillingness to make decisions concerning the "contrabands."

Hanna, A. J. "THE ESCAPE OF CONFEDERATE SECRETARY OF WAR JOHN CABELL BRECKINRIDGE AS REVEALED BY HIS DIARY." *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 37, no. 121 (1939): 322–33.

Hanna, Ebenezer. *Journal of Ebenezer Hanna: February 10 to March 27, 1862: He Fought and Died on the Battlefield of Glorieta [Sic], March 28, 1862.*, 1862.

Hannum, Alberta. *Look Back with Love; a Recollection of the Blue Ridge*. New York: Vanguard Press, 1969.  
205 p., ill. 24 cm.

“1861-1865. Appalachian. This collection includes some truly interesting memories of "The War" in the Blue Ridge area.”

Hansell, Augustin H, and Martin Abbott. “MEMOIRS OF A MILLEDGEVILLE NATIVE, AUGUSTIN H. HANSELL.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 57, no. 3 (1973): 430–38.

Hardee, Charles Seton Henry. *Reminiscences and Recollections of Old Savannah*. Savannah?  
publisher not identified, 1928.  
131 p., port., plates. 23 cm.

“Author was 2nd Lt., Tattnall Guards, considerable section on CSA.”

Hardeman, Glen O. “Bushwhacker Activity on the Missouri Border: Letters to Dr. Glen O. Hardeman, 1862-1865.” Edited by Nicholas P Hardeman. *Missouri Historical Review* 58, no. 3 (April 1964): 265–77.

“1862-1865. Western Missouri. A number of communications describe events in the area devastated by raiders supporting both sections in the war.”

Harden, William. *Recollections of a Long and Satisfactory Life*. New York: Negro Universities Press, 1968.  
1., 150 p., vii p. plates, ports. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Negro Universities Press, 1968.

“Served in Oglethorpe Light Infantry.”

Hardin, Elizabeth Pendleton. *The Private War of Lizzie Hardin: A Kentucky Confederate Girl's Diary of the Civil War in Kentucky, Virginia, Tennessee, Alabama, and Georgia*. Frankfort: Kentucky Historical Society, 1963.  
306 p., ill. 23 cm.

“1860-August 2, 1865. Visiting in Abingdon, VA, when the war began, Hardin helped prepare soldiers for battle. Returning home to Harrodsburg, KY, she passed through Unionist East Tennessee. She found Nashville dull after the exhilaration of being close to the war front. When Nashville was occupied by Union forces, Hardin took pride in the fact that the ladies refused to let the Yankees touch even the hems of their garments. Back in Harrodsburg, she argued with her Unionist neighbors, and refused to take the oath of allegiance for which she was banished to Savannah. After the surrender Hardin tried to make some sense of the Confederate defeat. The final chapters describe her trip back to Kentucky and the social and political conditions she experienced the summer of 1865.”

Hardy, William Harris. *No Compromise with Principle; Autobiography and Biography of William Harris Hardy in Dialogue*. New York, 1946.  
Xxi, 344 p. front., ports. 22 cm.

“Hardy served with distinction in the Confederate Army, but the primary value of this book is the description of Mississippi in the post-war years.”

Hargis, Samuel H. *Anecdotes and Reminiscences of the Civil War*. Ardmore: I.T., 1894.

———. “Going Home From the Army.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 192–93.

“April-May 1865. Greensboro, North Carolina to Benton County, Arkansas. An Arkansas paroled soldier recalls the many intricacies of his journey home after the war.”

———. “Reminiscing in Lively Vein.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 106–10.

“December, 1864. Near Eatonton, Georgia. An Arkansas rifleman remembers some interesting events from his experience in Georgia as a straggler trying to escape Sherman’s army.”

Hargrett, Lester, and Sophie Sosnowski. “BURNING OF COLUMBIA.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 8, no. 3 (1924): 195–214.

Harn, Julia E. “OLD CANOOCHEE—OGEECHEE CHRONICLES. War Time and After.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 16, no. 4 (1932): 298–312.

“Recollections of Savannah during the war.”

Harndon, John G. “Mothers and Maidens of the Sixties.” *Confederate Veteran* 33 (1925): 91–92.

Harper, Annie, and Jeannie Marie Deen. *Annie Harper’s Journal: A Southern Mother’s Legacy*. Denton: Flower Mound Writing Co., 1983.  
Ix, 76 p., ill.; 23 cm.

“1861-1876. The first half of this work describes wartime activities around Natchez. The absence of men for work and social occasions (the same few men were always in high demand), the effects of the blockade on food and clothing, the bombardment of the city, the influx of refugees, and Federal occupation are all discussed. The second half of this work compares the South and its plantations before and after the war.”

Harper, C. W. F. *Reminiscences of Caldwell County, N.C. in the Great War of 1861-65*. Lenoir, N.C.: C.W.F. Harper, 1913.

Harper, G. W. F., and Walter Clark. *Reminiscences of Caldwell County, N. C.: In the Great War of 1861-65*. Lenoir, N.C.: G.W.F. Harper, 1913.

Harrington, Zeb D, and Martha Harrington. *To Bear Arms: Civil War Information from Local “Folks”, Chatham County and Adjacent Counties*. Moncure, NC: Z.D. and M. Harrington, 1984.

Harris, David Golightly, and Philip N Racine. *Piedmont Farmer: The Journals of David Golightly Harris, 1855-1870*. Knoxville: University of Tennessee Press, 1990.  
x., 597 p. ill. map 25 cm.

“Concentrates on Spartanburg County, SC.”

Harris, Joel Chandler. *On the Plantation: A Story of a Georgia Boy's Adventures during the War*. New York: 1919.  
xii., 233 p., ill. port 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1902. Xii, 233 p., ill., port. 20 cm.  
Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1980. Brown B. Thrasher paperback series. Illus. E.W. Kemble, fore. Erskine Caldwell. Xi, 233 p., ill. 21 cm.

“First published in 1892, *ON THE PLANTATION* is the most autobiographical of Harris's works and includes extensive examples of his renderings of the African-American Geechee dialect.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *On the Wing of Occasions; Being the Authorized Version of Certain Curious Episodes of the Late Civil War, Including the Hitherto Suppressed Narrative of the Kidnapping of President Lincoln*. New York, 1900.  
vii., 310 p. front., plates, 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Doubleday, Page Company, 1902, c1899.vii, 310 p. front., plates 21 cm.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Tales of the Home Folks in Peace and War*. Booklovers Edition. New York: McKinlay, Stone & Mackenzie, 1898.

Harris, Wade Hampton. *My School Days; Reconstruction Experiences in the South*. New York: Neale Publishing Company, 1914.

Harrison, Burton. *Flower de Hundred; the Story of a Virginia Plantation*. New York, c1890.  
301 p. 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: The Century Co., 1899. 301 p., front., plates 20 cm.

“Life before and during the war.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Carlyles: A Story of the Fall of the Confederacy*. New York, 1906.

Harrison, Burton, Mrs. “A Virginia Girl in the First Year of the War.” *The Century Illustrated Monthly Magazine* 30 (August 1885): 606–14.

Harrison, Burton, Mrs. “Harrison, Mrs. Burton, 1843-1920. Recollections Grave and Gay.” Accessed October 3, 2019.

Harrison, Burton, Mrs. "Richmond Scenes in '62." In *Battles and Leaders of the Civil War, Being for the Most Part Contributions by Union and Confederate Officers. Based upon "The Century War Series."*, edited by Robert Underwood Johnson and Clarence Clough Buel, Grant-Lee., 2:439–48. 2. New York, 1888.

Harrison, Ida Withers. *Beyond the Battle's Rim: A Story of the Confederate Refugees*. New York: 1918.

———. *Memoirs of William Temple Withers*. Boston: Christopher Pub. House, 1924.

Harrison, James T. "A Mississippian's Appraisal of Andrew Johnson: Letters of James T. Harrison, December 1865." *Journal of Mississippi History* 17 (1955): 43–52.

———. "MEMORIES OF SLAVERY DAYS IN KENTUCKY." *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 47 (July 1973): 242–57.

Harrison, Lowell H. "A CONFEDERATE VIEW OF SOUTHERN KENTUCKY, 1861." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 70, no. 3 (1972): 163–78.

"Lt. William P. Davis, of 14th Miss."

Harrison, Mary Douglass Waring, and Thad Holt. *Miss Waring's Journal: 1863 and 1865, Being the Diary of Miss Mary Waring of Mobile, during the Final Days of the War Between the States*. Chicago: Wyvern Press of S.F.E., 1964.  
Ii, 17 p., ill. 25 cm.

"July 26-August 12, 1863; March 27-April 16, 1865. Mobile, Alabama. Although very brief, this young lady's record of events in her cites especially the fall of Mobile is a valuable source of information."

Hart, H.O. "A Boy's Recollections of the War Between the States." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 11 (1928): 253–60.

Hartman, Peter S. "Civil War Reminiscences." *Mennonite Quarterly Review* 3 (1929): 203–19.

"Mennonite conscientious objector's experience under CSA government in Richmond, VA. Harvell, Richard Barksdale. *The Confederate Reader*. Secaucus, NJ: Blue & Grey Press, 1957."

Harwell, Richard B. "LOUISIANA BURGE: THE DAIRY OF A CONFEDERATE COLLEGE GIRL." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 36, no. 2 (1952): 144–63.

———. "THE CAMPAIGN FROM CHATTANOOGA TO ATLANTA AS SEEN BY A FEDERAL SOLDIER." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 25, no. 3 (1941): 262–78.

Harwell, Richard Barksdale, ed. "Civilian Life in Atlanta in 1862." *The Atlanta Historical Bulletin*. 7 (1944): 29.

———. *The War They Fought*. New York: Longmans, Green, 1960.

“1861-1865. Extracts from Harwell's THE CONFEDERATE READER and THE UNION READER., first published in 1957 and 1958, respectively.”

Hatcher, Edmund N. *The Last Four Days of the War*. Columbus, Ohio, 1892.  
Xvi, [17]- 416 p. 20 cm.

“Each sides' view as told in their newspaper accounts.”

Haw, Joseph R. “Our Family Physician.” *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 92–63.

“1861-1865. Eastern Virginia. A memory of the valiant work of a Virginia healer, Dr. Ezekiel Starke Tally of Hanover County.”

Hawes, Lilla Mills. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 1.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 42, no. 4 (1958): 389–408.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 2.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 1 (1959): 60–74.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 3.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 2 (1959): 170–86.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 4.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 3 (1959): 261–80.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 5.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 4 (1959): 378–90.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 6.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 1 (1960): 56–74.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 7.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 2 (1960): 186–201.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 8.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 3 (1960): 306–20.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 9.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 4 (1960): 419–34.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 10.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 1 (1961): 42–56.

———. “THE MEMOIRS OF CHARLES H. OLMSTEAD, Part 11.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 2 (1961): 137–55.

Hawks, Esther Hill, and Gerald Schwartz. *A Woman Doctor’s Civil War: Esther Hill Hawks’ Diary*. Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina Press, 1994.

Ix, 301 p., ports 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina Press, cl989. Vii, 289 p., ports. 23 cm.

“October 16, 1862–November 1866. Contains her experiences as a doctor—and a teacher of the freedmen. Coming from New Hampshire, Hawks spent these years between Beaufort, Jacksonville, Morris Island, Hilton Head, and Charleston in South Carolina and Florida. She compared the blacks of the Carolina Sea Island unfavorably with those in Florida. After the war she returned to Massachusetts to her practice but returned frequently to Florida to visit her husband, who remained as a land promoter. The editor suggests that Esther Hawks’ crowning accomplishments of these years were the establishment of the first free (racially integrated) school in Florida and her work at the Normal School in Charleston.”

Hawn, William F., and Absalom B. Barner. “SELECTED CIVIL WAR LETTERS.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 71, no. 3 (1973): 296–306.

Haynes, B.P. “War Times in Hempstead County, Ark.” *Confederate Veteran* 21 (1913): 438–39.

“1864–1865. Southwest Arkansas. A native of the area recalls the war years in a rural county in Southwest Arkansas.”

Hays, Margaret J. “Extracts from War-Time Letters, 1861–1864.” *Missouri Historical Review* 23, no. 1 (October 1928): 99–110.

“November 12, 1861–June 16, 1865. Westport, Missouri. Six letters from a young woman to her mother which describe the severe effects of the war on the western border.”

Heaslet, J.G. “Civil War Experiences of a Benton County Youth.” *Benton County Papers* 3 (1958): 3–9.

Heatwole, John L. *Shenandoah Voices: Folklore, Legends, and Traditions of the Valley*. Berryville, Va.: Rockbridge Pub. Co., 1995.

Xvi, 147 p. ill 24 cm.

“1861–1865. Shenandoah Valley of Virginia. This collection includes some delightful folk reminiscences of the Civil War years in the valley.”

Heinemann, F. “The Federal Occupation of Camden as Set Forth in the Diary of a Union Officer.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 3 (1950): 214–19.

Heller, J. Roderick, Carolyne Ayres Heller, and Milton Barrett. *The Confederacy Is on Her Way up the Spout: Letters to South Carolina, 1861-1864*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1992. Xiv, 157 p., ill. 23 cm.

“These letters focus on a single up-country South Carolina farm family over the course of the war and provide a perspective of the Confederacy for which documentary evidence is scarce.”

Helmreich, Jonathan E. “A Prayer For The Spirit Of Acceptance: The Journal of Martha Wayles Robertson, 1860-66.” *Historical Magazine of the Protestant Episcopal Church* 46, no. 4 (1977): 397–408.

“Hempstead County in the Civil War, 1861-1865. Part 1.” *Hempstead County Historical Society* 11 (1987): 1–40.

“Roster Hempstead Rifles, largely letters: Arkansas.”

Henagan, Mary Rhodes Waring. *Reminiscences of Mrs. Mary Rhodes (Waring) Henagan*. Suffolk, Va.: Robert Hardy Publications, 1986.

Henderson, D.E. “Confederate Moonshiners.” *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885): 347–48.

Henderson, Edward Prioleau. *Autobiography of Arab*. Columbia, S.C., 1901.

Hepworth, George H. *The Whip, Hoe, and Sword; or, The Gulf-Department in '63*. Boston: Walker, Wise and Co., 1864.

*Other editions*: Boston: Walker, Wise and Co. 1864. 208 p., 973.781 H529W  
Boston: Walker, Wise and Co., 1864. Vi, [7]=298 p. 18 cm.

Baton Rouge: Published for Louisiana American Revolution Bicentennial Commission by the Louisiana State University Press, 1979. Reprint of 1864 ed. E510.H48 1979.

“A good account of life in the lower Mississippi River Valley in 1863 by a visitor from the North—particularly useful for observations of Creoles, Negroes, and plantations.”

Herd, Elmer Don. “Sue Sparks Keitt to a Northern Friend, March 4, 1861.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 2 (1961): 82–87.

Herndon, G. Melvin. “THE CONFEDERATE NAVAL CADETS AND THE CONFEDERATE TREASURE: THE DIARY OF MIDSHIPMAN ROBERT H. FLEMING.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 50, no. 2 (1966): 207–16.

Herzberg, Heyman. “Civil War Adventure of a Georgia Merchant.” In *Memoirs of American Jews, 1775-1865*., edited by Jacob Rader Marcus, 3:115–31. Philadelphia: Jewish Publication Society of America, 1955.

“His brief service in CSA Army, escape North, return to Georgia with smuggled goods, another escape North, with family, 1861-1863.”

Hesseltine, William B., and Larry Gara. "Sherman Burns the Libraries." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 55, no. 3 (1954): 137–42.

Heyward, Pauline D., and Mary D Robertson. *A Confederate Lady Comes of Age the Journal of Pauline DeCaradeuc Heyward, 1863-1888*. Columbia, SC: Univ. of South Carolina Press, 1992. Xxi, 160 p. [8] p. of plates ill, 24 cm.

"This plantation girl began her diary in 1863 and noted the daily events in the life of a young privileged woman. She recorded the decline and fall, even destruction by Union troops of her dear Carolina area."

Hibbard, Addison. *Stories of the South, Old and New*, 1931.

Hickerson, Thomas Felix. *Echoes of Happy Valley: Letters and Diaries, Family Life in the South, Civil War History*. Chapel Hill N.C.: Bull's Head Bookshop, 1962. 245 p., illus. 27 cm.

"1862-1865. A sequel to HAPPY VALLEY published in 1940, this work contains more old letters, diaries, family group pictures and significant events that help portray a picture of plantation life before, during and after the civil war in Virginia. One chapter contains soldiers' letters written to residents of the Yadkin Valley, describing the fighting in Virginia."

Higginson, Thomas Wentworth. "Some War Scenes Revisited." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 42 (1878): 1–9.

"The author saw Jacksonville in flames in March, 1864; he returned in 1878 to visit members of his former black regiment."

———. "Up the St. John's River." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 16 (September 1865): 311–25.

"On the Union occupation of Jacksonville, March 1863."

Hildebrand, Samuel S. *Autobiography of Samuel S. Hildebrand, the Renowned Missouri "Bushwhacker" ... Being His Complete Confession*. Jefferson City, Mo., 1870.

"A fascinating account of guerrilla warfare in southern Missouri and northern Arkansas during the Civil War. Hildebrand was a Southern partisan who claimed he only took to the field after several relatives were murdered by Federals. He conducted a vicious war from his base in the Ozarks. Nevins credits this book with shedding light on this corner of war operations, but calls it unreliable. Adams, on the other hand, calls it "a rare and readable account."

Hilgard, Eugene Woldermar. "A Confederate Scientist at War." Edited by Walter E. Pitman. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 25 (n.d.): 20–26, 35–37.

“1861-1863. Oxford, Mississippi. A German-born professor at the University of Mississippi, with a doctorate from Heidelberg recounted his experiments to develop synthetic lighting materials from oils and chemicals. During the Vicksburg campaign he placed lights on the bluffs to detect Federal boats that attempted to run the Confederate blockade at night. His lights illuminated the middle of the Mississippi River brilliantly. On April 16, 1863, the Federal gunboat fleet of Acting Rear Admiral David D. Porter ran past the bluffs because they moved too swiftly for the Confederate batteries to hit.”

Hill, Mary Sophia. *A British Subject’s Recollections of the Confederacy While a Visitor and Attendant in Its Hospitals and Camps*. Baltimore: Turnbull Bros., 1875.

Hill, Sarah Jane Full, and Mark M Krug. *Mrs. Hill’s Journal: Civil War Reminiscences*. Chicago: R. R. Donnelley and sons, 1980. Xlvii, 350 p., ill. 18 cm.

“1861-1865. The wife of Major Eben Marvin Hill participated in the war effort in St. Louis and observed camps in Tennessee and at Vicksburg. Eben served with the Bissell’s Engineer Regiment of the West, later consolidated into the 1st Missouri Regiment Engineers. She remembered the Union struggle to gain Missouri’s allegiance in 1861 and the formation of the German Home Guard in St. Louis. As a worker for the Ladies Aid Society, she traveled aboard the hospital boat that went to Shiloh to care for the wounded. Mrs. Hill made several trips to the front with her husband and once she traveled to Trenton, TN, to nurse him back to health. Social circles formed among the wives and officers at Trenton. Mrs. Hill never exhibited animosity toward Southerners, except when she saw victims of Confederate prison camps. At Vicksburg she toured the caves and sympathized with the sufferings of the besieged civilians, but admired the fine homes. In Waverly, TN, she considered the women pretty and masters of flirtation. Back in St. Louis, she watched the units return home and compared them with the way they had looked when they first went to war four years earlier.”

Hite, Cornelius B. “Bravery of Southern Women.” *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 220–21.

“October 1864. Fauquier County, Virginia. A veteran describes “another link in the chain of heroic acts to the credit of the glorious women of the South.”

Hobbs, Thomas Hubbard, and Faye Acton Axford. *The Journals of Thomas Hubbard Hobbs: A Contemporary Record of an Aristocrat from Athens, Alabama, Written between 1840, When the Diarist Was Fourteen Years Old, and 1862, When He Died Serving the Confederate States of America*. University: University of Alabama Press, 1976.

Hockaday, Issac. “Letters from the Battle of Lexington: 1861.” *Missouri Historical Review* 56, no. 1 (1960): 53–58.

Hodges, Ellen E., and Stephen Kerber. “Children of Honor: Letters of Winston and Octavia Stephens, 1861-1862.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 56, no. 1 (1977): 45–74.

Hodges, Ellen E., Stephen Kerber, Winston Stephens, and Octavia Stephens. "Rogues and Black Hearted Scamps: Civil War Letters of Winston and Octavia Stephens, 1862-1863." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 57, no. 1 (1978): 54-82.

Hodgkin, James B. *Southland Stories*. Manassas, Va., 1903.  
[8], 175, [1] p. (first 2 p. and last p. blank), 18 cm.

"Background of war stories."

Hodgkin, William N. "Dentistry in the Confederacy." *The Journal of the American Dental Association* 50, no. 6 (June 1, 1955): 647-55.

"Notes on CSA particularly in Virginia, 1864-1865."

Hodgson, Joseph. *The Cradle of the Confederacy; or, The Times of Troup, Quitman, and Yancey. A Sketch of Southwestern Political History from the Formation of the Federal Government to A.D. 1861*. Mobile, 1876.  
528 p.  
*Other editions*: Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Company, 1975.

"Montgomery attorney describes events of secession and first months of war. Maintains that Northern leaders drove the SW states to secession. Between 1850-1860."

Hogan, Wilber Fisk. *The Story of Sixty Years*. Birmingham, Ala., 1902.

"Birmingham and Jefferson County, Alabama."

Hoge, Moses, D. "Rev. Moses D. Hoge, Pastor, Chaplain." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 3 (1893): 66-67.

Holden, W. W., and William Kenneth Boyd. *Memoirs of W. W. Holden*. The John Lawson Monographs of the Trinity College Historical Society, Durham, North Carolina; v. 2. Durham, N. C.: The Seeman Printery, 1911.  
Viii, 199 p. 20 cm. "The John Lawson Monographs of Trinity College Historical Society."

"Politics, little of battlefield; recollections of former Governor of North Carolina."

Hollowell, James Monroe. *War-Time Reminiscences and Other Selections*. Goldsboro, N.C.: Goldsboro Herald, 1939.  
53 p., illus., port 23 cm.

"Reminiscences of Goldsboro and Wayne County, with emphasis on the war and garrisoning by Negro troops after the war. "Articles first published in Goldsboro Weekly Record in 1909."

Holmes, Emma, and John F Marszalek. *The Diary of Miss Emma Holmes, 1861-1866*. Baton Rouge; London: Louisiana State University Press, 1994.

“December 11-12, 1861. Charleston, South Carolina. A young woman whose home was destroyed by a severe fire in the city, described the conflagration in her diary.”

Holmes, Jack David Lazarus. “Joseph A. Gronauer, 1830-1911 and the Civil War in Memphis.” *West Tennessee Historical Society and Genealogical Society Papers* 14 (1959): 148-58.

“Notes, war and business in Memphis, TN.”

Holmes, Robert Masten. *Kemper County Rebel: The Civil War Diary of Robert Masten Holmes*, C.S.A. Jackson: University and College Press of Mississippi, 1973.

Holmes, Sarah Katherine (Stone). *Brokenburn; the journal of Kate Stone, 1861-1868*. Baton Rouge: Louisiana State Univ., 1955.

400 p. illus. 22 cm. *Other editions*. Photocopy of Berleley Cal.: Univ. of Cal., Library Photographic Service 1986. 22 cm. Paperback (Kate Stone) xl, 400 p. port 22 cm. E487.H74 1995

“May 15, 1861-November 17, 1865. A record of how the war engulfed a well-to-do Louisiana family, forcing them from their home to spend the remainder of the war as refugees in Texas. Holmes lived with her mother, brothers and sister on a large cotton plantation 35 miles from Vicksburg. Food and clothing were in short supply, forcing changes in eating habits; no one dressed fashionably. Slave-master relationships were altered by the widespread threat of a revolt. In the spring of 1863, when a new attack on Vicksburg threatened, the family followed the example of their neighbors and packed up their possessions (including 130 slaves) and journeyed west across flooded Louisiana bayous. In Tyler, Texas, they spent the remainder of the war in comparatively secure circumstances. They entertained and listened for war news and received the report that two brothers, Coleman and Walter (28th Mississippi Infantry), had died. After the surrender, the family returned to their overgrown plantation.”

Homor, Joseph M. “Some Recollections of Reminiscences of My Father.” *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 10 (1971): 11-16.

Hoobler, James A. “The Civil War Diary of Louisa Brown Pearl.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 3 (1979): 308-21.

Hoole, William Stanley. *Vizetelly Covers the Confederacy*. Tuscaloosa, Ala.: Confederate Pub. Co., 1957.  
173 p., ill., ports. 22 cm.

“The record of the CSA, particularly the South Atlantic States, from 1861 to 1865, as seen by the correspondent of the LONDON ILLUSTRATED NEWS.”

Hoole, William Stanley, and Addie Shirley Hoole. *Confederate Norfolk: The Letters of a Virginia Lady to the Mobile Register, 1861-1862*. University, Ala.: Confederate Pub. Co., 1984.

Hoole, William Stanley, and Francis Charles Lawley. *Lawley Covers the Confederacy*. Wilmington, NC: Broadfoot Pub. Co., 2000.  
132 p., facsim; port. 22 cm.

“The London Times correspondent’s reports from Dixie, October 1962-April 1965; usually from the eastern areas of the CSA.”

Hopley, Catherine Cooper. *Life in the South; from the Commencement of the War*. Vol 1. Vol. 1. London, 1863.

2 v. fold, plan 20 cm.

*Other editions*. New York: Da Capo Press, 1968 reprint.

Louisville, Ky.: Lost Cause Press, 1968. Microcard - 20 cards 8x13 cm. New York: Da Capo Press, 1974. "American Scene Series", v. plan. 22 cm. E487.H792 New York: Kelley Press, 1979. 2v. 22 cm. E487.H79 1971

“Miss Catherine Cooper Hopley was an English school teacher who had been living with relatives in Indiana a few years before going South to teach in 1860. She was a cultured, middle-class woman, a close observer who also read newspapers and kept herself well informed on current events. Her statements of fact are almost invariably correct. Being interested in life and customs, she found many admirable qualities in the Southerners and, even with a preconceived dislike of slavery, learned to understand the system. She found none of the horrors of slavery she had expected to see, and even struggled hard to maintain the neutrality of a British subject. Until January, 1862, she taught children on plantations in the Northern neck of Virginia and south of Fredericksburg, and was an instructor in a Baptist Female Seminary at Warrenton. Early in 1862 she went to Florida to teach in the family of Governor Milton on his plantation west of the Appalachicola River. Between trips to these various places, she spent much time in Richmond where she became acquainted with many high Confederate officials, including several congressmen, and formed high admiration for President Davis. On her way to Florida, she met General Lee in the railway station at Savannah. She traveled by railway, steamboat, and stage and liberally recorded her observations. Miss Hopley was a facile writer and her work is a valuable commentary on Southern plantation life during the first part of the Civil War. Coulter #239.

Variously attributed to Sarah L. Jones but definitely Miss Hopley, whose personal copy is in the Virginia Historical Society, with marginal notes.”

———. *Life in the South; from the Commencement of the War*. Vol 2. Vol. 2. London, 1863.

Hopson, Ella Lord. *Memoirs of Dr. Winthrop Hartly Hopson*. Cincinnati: Standard publishing company, 1887.  
Xiii, 239 p., front, (port.) 21 cm.

“Experiences of Cambellite minister in Missouri. Incarcerated as Southern sympathizer during war, then served under John Morgan as chaplain.”

Horn, Stanley F, Tennessee, Civil War Centennial Commission, and Frank and Virginia Williams Collection of Lincolniana (Mississippi State University. Libraries). *Tennessee's War, 1861-1865: Described by Participants*, 1965.  
364 p. 27 cm.

“An anthology of writings by civilians and Confederate soldiers; a continuous account of the civil war in Tennessee from the people who were there. Includes comments on soldier life and battles as well as the war's impact on the social and economic life of non-combatants.”

Hotze, Henry. *Three Months in the Confederate Army*. University, Al.: University of Alabama Press, 1952.

Houghton, W. R. *Two Boys in the Civil War and After*. Montgomery, Ala: 1912.

House, Albert V. “Deterioration of a Georgia Rice Plantation During Four Years of Civil War.” *The Journal of Southern History* 9, no. 1 (1943): 98–113.

Houston, Sam. *The Writings of Sam Houston, 1813-1863*; Austin, Tex., 1938.

Houzeau, Jean-Charles, David C Rankin, and Gerard F Denault. *My passage at the New Orleans tribune: a memoir of the Civil War era*, 1984.  
Xiv, 168 p., port. 22 cm.

“1864-. Memoir. Belgian editor of the NEW ORLEANS TRIBUNE, the first black daily in America. He championed the cause of equal social and legal rights for the freedmen. He discussed such issues as conditions in New Orleans between blacks and whites as well as between the different classes of blacks; the New Orleans Riot of July 30, 1866, during the Constitutional Convention that was considering suffrage for blacks; and his own philosophy of racial equality. Previously published only in the REVUE DE BELGIQUE in 1872.”

HOWARD, Frances Thomas. *In and Out of the Lines: An Accurate Account of Incidents during the Occupation of Georgia by the Federal Troops in 1864-5*. Neale Pub. Co.: New York & Washington, 1905.  
238 p. 20 cm.

“Written in 1870, to describe the experience of a Georgia family during the “March to the Sea.”

Howard, John. “The Evacuation of Richmond, April 3, 1865 and the Disastrous Conflagration Incident Theory.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 24 (1895): 175–81.

“April 3, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. More testimony relating to the evacuation of Richmond by an eyewitness.”

Howard, McHenry. “Closing Scenes of the War About Richmond.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 31 (1903): 129.

Howe, Daniel Dunbar. *Listen to the Mockingbird; the Life and Times of a Pioneer Virginia Family..* Boyce, Va., 1961.  
373 p. illus. 24 cm.

“Family life during civil war and reconstruction. John Howe Capt., Co. E., 4th VA.”

Howell, Gertrude Jenkins. “What Fort Fisher Meant to the Confederacy.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1930): 226–30.

Howes, Edward H., and Benjamin F. Gilbert. “LAND AND LABOR IN KENTUCKY, 1865; LETTERS TO GEORGE LEWIS GREATHOUSE.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 48, no. 162 (1950): 25–31.

Hoyt, William D. “To Coosawhatchie in December 1861.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 53, no. 1 (1952): 6–12.

Hubbell, Jay B. *The Last Years of Henry Timrod, 1864-1867, Including Letters of Timrod to Paul Hamilton Hayne and Letters about Timrod by William Gilmore Simms, John R. Thompson, John Greenleaf Whittier, and Others. With Four Uncollected Poems and Seven Uncollected Prose Pieces.* Durham, N.C., 1941.  
Xi, 184 p. 21 cm.

“Wartime letters from Columbia, SC, by great Southern poet.”

Hubbell, John T. “STAND BY THE COLORS: THE CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF LEANDER STEM, Part 1.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 73, no. 2 (1975): 171–94.

———. “STAND BY THE COLORS: THE CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF LEANDER STEM, Part 2.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 73, no. 4 (1975): 396–415.

Huch, Ronald K. “THE CIVIL WAR LETTERS OF HERBERT SAUNDERS.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 69, no. 1 (1971): 17–29.

Huddleston, Ed. *The Civil War in Middle Tennessee: (In Four Parts)*. Nashville, Tennessee: Nashville Banner, 1965.

Hudson, James J., and Robert C. Gilliam. “From Paraclifta to Marks’ Mill: The Civil War Correspondence of Lieutenant Robert C. Gilliam.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 17, no. 3 (1958): 272–302.

Hudson, James Madison. “Post-Civil War Reminiscences of James Madison Hudson.” *Jefferson County Historical Quarterly* 7 (1978): 5–11.

Hudson, Joshua Hilary. *Sketches and Reminiscences*. Columbia, S.C: 1903.

Hudson, Robert S. "The Breakdown of Morale in Central Mississippi in 1864: Letters of Judge Robert S. Hudson." *Journal of Mississippi History* 14 (1954): 99–120.

Hudson, Walter C., and James Madison Hudson. "Memoirs of James Madison Hudson." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 19, no. 3 (1960): 271–79.

Hufham, J. D. *Memoir of Rev. John L. Prichard, Late Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Wilmington, N. C.*, Raleigh, N.C., 1867.

2 p.l., [vii]-viii, [9] -182 p. 21cm.

"Lynchburg, VA, later in Wilmington, NC, ministering to wounded during the war. Based on Prichard's diary."

Hughes, Louis. *Thirty Years a Slave: From Bondage to Freedom-the Institution of Slavery as Seen on the Plantation and in the Home of the Planter-Autobiography of Louis Hughes*. Detroit: Negro History Press, 1969.

210 p., illus., port. 23 cm.

*Other editions:* Reprint of 1897, South Side Printing Company, edition.

"A description of the war by a slave driven from the Memphis area to Alabama and Mississippi."

Hughes, N. Collin. *Hendersonville in Civil War Times, 1860-1865*. Hendersonville, N. Ca.: Blue Ridge Specialty Printers, 1936.

Hughes, Thomas. *A Boy's Experience in the Civil War, 1860-1865*. [Baltimore: 1904.

Hulbert, Eri Baker. "The Civil War Diary of a Christian Minister: The Observations of Eri Baker Hulbert, United States Christian Commission Delegate, While Assigned with the Army of the James, February- March, 1865." Edited by Leo P Kibby. *Journal of the West* 3 (1964): 221–32.

"February-March 1865. En route to Virginia to minister to the spiritual needs of the Union soldiers, Hulbert visited Baltimore, where he attended a lecture by Frederick Douglass, and Washington, where he witnessed President Lincoln's second inauguration."

Hume, Fannie Page, and J. Randolph Grymes. *The Fanny Hume Diary of 1862: A Year in Wartime Orange, Virginia*. Orange, Va.: Orange County Historical Society, 1994.

X, 235 p., ill. 23 cm.

"1862. Orange, Virginia. The private journal of the daughter of a businessman and wife of a CSA officer. With identification of many of the People and Events Noted."

Hume, Frank. "A Scouting Expedition During the Civil War." *Arlington Historical Magazine* 1 (1960): 50–53.

"Undated recollections, apparently fragmentary, or author's movement as a CSA spy, across Potomac in Virginia, as far as Marlborough."

Humphrey, Charles. "The Civil War Diary of Charles Humphrey." *Wagon Wheels* 1 (1981): 16–25.

Humphreys, Benjamin G, and Percy Lee Rainwater. *The Autobiography of Benjamin Grubb Humphreys (1808-1882)*. Oxford, Miss., 1934.

"1808-1882. Mississippi. The memoir of a pre-war Whig in Mississippi and post-war governor there, this account includes frustratingly the brief information on the Civil War years."

Hundley, George Jefferson. "Beginning and Ending. Reminiscences of the First and Last Days of the War. Interesting Personal Observations. The Thrilling and Exciting Times Immediately Preceding the War-First Battle of Manassas." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 23 (1895): 294.

"1861-1865. Recollections of the first months and last weeks of the war in Virginia."

Hungerford, Benjamin Franklin. "Extracts From the Diary of B.F. Hungerford, A Kentucky Baptist Pastor During the Civil War." Edited by Jack Birdwhistell. *Baptist History and Heritage* 14 (1979): 24–31.

"1861-1865. Arranged under the following topic headings: "Civil War in Progress," "Impact on Life in Kentucky," "Civil War and Religious Life," "War's Effects on Hungerford and His Family," and Response to War's End."

Hunt, Frances Caldem De La Barca. "The Last Days of Richmond." *Civil War Times Illustrated* 12 (1974): 20–22.

"April 2-12, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. Diary entries by a 14-year-old girl of the last days of the war in the CSA capital."

Hunt, Grace Lea. *Some Old Southern Letters*. Wilkes-Barre, Pa.: The Raeder Company, 1924.

"Federal occupation of New Orleans."

Hunter, Alexander. "The Women of Mosby's Confederacy." *Confederate Veteran* 15 (1907): 257–63.

"1861-1865. Northern Virginia. Recollections of the stubborn Southern loyalty by women in the counties of Virginia near the Potomac River."

—. *The Women of the Debatable Land*. Washington, D.C., 1912.  
Viii, 261 p., front., illus., plates, ports., fold, map 20 cm.

"Author was member of Black Horse Cavalry, CSA in Faquier County, VA. Relates his war experiences."

Hunter, John Warren. *Heel-Fly Time in Texas*. Bandera, Tex., 1931.

123 p, 19 cm. 3rd ed.

*Other editions*: Originally run serially in the Times in 1924,1, 33-48, 33-47.

2nd edition, February 1932, 156 p. 19 cm.  
Bandera, Tex.: Frontier Times, 1947. 47 p. 27 cm. F391.H93

“Reminiscences of author, chased by "Heel-flys", young home guards, often gangs who terrorized unprotected civilians, even returned soldiers. Originally written in 1911 by Hunter and published Anon, in “Hunter's Magazine,” but as a pamphlet, first in 1924.”

Hunter, Martha T., and L. Quinton. Washington. *A Memoir of Robert M.T. Hunter*. Washington: The Neale Publishing Company, 1903.  
166 p. front, (port.) 20 cm.

“Hunter served as Secretary of State, CSA during part of the war.”

Hunter, R. M. T. *Correspondence of Robert M. T. Hunter, 1826-1876*; Washington, 1918.  
383 p. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Da Capo Press, 1971. 383 p. 24 cm. E415.9.H9 1971

Hunter was a prominent Virginia states' rights Democrat, US Senator, 1847-1861.

Hunton, Eppa. *Autobiography of Eppa Hunton*. Richmond, Va.: The William Byrd Press, 1933.  
Xx, 268 p., front., ports, 23 cm.

“Memoirs of a Virginia lawyer, fought in CSA Army, after three terms in Congress.”

Hurieosco, Austill. “The Letters by Austill Hurieosco.” *The Alabama Historical Quarterly*. 7 (1945): 547-73.

Hurlbert, Leo P. “Civil War Diary of a Christian Minister: The Observations of Eri Baker Hulbert, United States Christian Commission Delegate, While Assigned with the Army of the James, February-March 1865.” *Journal of the West* 3 (1964): 221-32.

“February and March 1865. Richmond and Vicinity, Virginia. The first Dean of Divinity at the University of Chicago recorded his impressions of the people and events near the CSA capital in the last weeks of the war.”

Hurmence, Belinda. *Before Freedom: 48 Oral Histories of Former North and South Carolina Slaves*. New York: Penguin Books, 1990.

———. *My Folks Don't Want Me to Talk about Slavery: Twenty-One Oral Histories of Former North Carolina Slaves*. Winston-Salem, N.C.: J.F. Blair, 1984.

# I

“Incidents Occurring at the Destruction of Columbia: By an Eye-Witness.” *The Southern Opinion* 1, no. 48 (n.d.): 2.

“Indigent Soldiers’ Families.” *Journal of the Hempstead County [Arkansas] Historical Society*, 1987, 34–38.

Inge, F.A. Mrs. “Corinth, Miss. in War Times.” *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915): 412–13.

“1861-1865. Corinth, Mississippi. A lady remembers the war years in northeast Mississippi.”

Ingmire, Frances Terry, and Robert Lee Thompson. *Johnny Rebs of Hunt County, Texas*. St. Louis, Mo.: Ingmire, 1977.  
133 p. 28 cm.

“CSA soldiers buried in Hunt Co., TX. Diary of Fountain E. Pitts Harrel.”

Ingraham, Elizabeth Mary Meade. “The Vicksburg Diary of Mrs. Alfred Ingraham (May 2-June 13, 1863).” Edited by W. Maury Darst. *Journal of Mississippi History* 44 (1982): 148–79.

“May 2-June 13, 1863. Details of how the Yankees vandalized Mrs. Ingraham's homestead near Grant Gulf, Mississippi. The sister of Union Major General George G. Meade, Ingraham had lived in the South for many years. She epitomized the defiant Southern woman. Contains references of the behavior of the slaves during the presence of the Union soldiers. She lost two sons, her home and belongings, but not her loyalty to the CSA.”

Ingram, George W. *Hurrah for the Texans; Civil War Letters of George W. Ingram*. College Station: Friends of the Texas A & M University Library, 1974.

Inscoe, John C. “Coping in Confederate Appalachia: Portrait of a Mountain Woman and Her Community at War.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 69, no. 4 (1992): 388–413.

Inzer, John W. “Alabama’s Secession Convention, 1861.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 7–12.

“January 1861. Montgomery, Alabama. Recollections of the conventions by a delegate—prepared by his grandson.”

Isidor Straus. “A Young Confederate Businessman.” In *Memoirs of American Jews, 1775-1865.*, edited by Jacob Rader Marcus. The Jacob R. Schiff Library of Jewish Contributions to American Democracy. Philadelphia: Jewish Publication Society of America, 1955.

# J

Jackman, John S. "Vicksburg in 1862." *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1884): 1–8.

Jackson, Alto Loftin, and Benjamin Franklin Jackson. *So Mourns the Dove; Letters of a Confederate Infantryman and His Family*. New York: Exposition Press, 1965.  
92 p. 21 cm.

"33rd Alabama Infantry Rec."

Jackson, Crawford W. "An Account of the Occupation of Fort Hudson, Louisiana." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 18, no. 1 (1956): 474–85.

Jackson, H. W. R. *The Southern Women of the Second American Revolution. Their Trials, &c. Yankee Barbarity Illustrated. Our Naval Victories and Exploits of Confederate War Steamers. Capture of Yankee Gunboats, &c.* Atlanta: Intelligencer Steam-Power Press, 1863.  
120, [2] p. 21 cm.  
*Other editions:* Louisville: Lost Cause Press, micro-card.

Jackson, Mrs. Jefferson Franklin. "A Contemporary Account of the Inauguration of Jefferson Davis." Edited by Virginia K Jones. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 23, no. 3/4 (n.d.): 273–77.

Jacobs, William Plumer, and Thornwell Jacobs. *Diary of William Plumer Jacobs*. Oglethorpe University, Ga.: Oglethorpe university press, 1937.

James, Martha Elizabeth McArthur, Taft Bass, Vada Highsmith McCullen, and John Alexander Oates. *A Mixed up Family: A Sampson County Autobiography, 1852-1868*. Clinton, N.C.: Published by Mrs. Taft Bass, Sampson County Historian, 1955.

Jeffress, Thomas, D. "Escape of Breckinridge and Benjamin." *Confederate Veteran* 18 (1910): 26–27.

"April-May 1865. Richmond To Charleston. A friend of John C. Breckinridge summarizes an 1874 conversation about the secret trips out of the defeated South by two key Confederates."

Jennings, M.M., Miss. "A Little Girl in the War." *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 374–76.

"1861-1865. General. Memories of the conflict to "a little girl when the war began" include some very poignant and informative examples of the realities of those years."

Jervey, Susan Ravenel. *Extracts from a Journal*. Suffolk, Va.: Robert Hardy Publications, 1986.

Johns, John. "Wilmington During the Blockade." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 33 (1886): 497–503.

Johnson, Andrew. *The Papers of Andrew Johnson: Volume 5, 1861-1862*. Vol. 5. Knoxville: University of Tennessee Press, 1979.

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Papers of Andrew Johnson: Volume 6, 1862-1864*. Vol. 6. Knoxville: University of Tennessee Press, 1983.

“December 18, 1860-June 29, 1864. These volumes cover Johnson’s final years as United States Senator when he departed the Democratic party to join the Republicans; his speechmaking against the rebellion while a member of Congress; his two years as Military Governor of Tennessee as he strove to end Confederate influence throughout Tennessee; and to his vice-presidential nomination. Documents written by Johnson are fewer than letters and telegrams to him, his speeches, and newspaper reports of his activities.”

Johnson, Andrew, John Muldowny, LeRoy P. Graf, and Brooks D. Simpson. *Special Volume ... of the Papers of Andrew Johnson*. Knoxville: University of Tennessee Press, 1987.

Johnson, E. Polk, United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “That Boy Joins the Army.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 253–54.

“1861-1862. Louisville, Kentucky. A young sixteen-year-old decides to join the Confederate Army.”

Johnson, Ella Hicks. *Granny Remembers*. Macon, Ga.: J.W. Burke Co., 1928.

“CSA in South West Kentucky, area largely pro-CSA in sentiment.”

Johnson, John Lipscomb. *Autobiographical Notes*. Boulder, Colo.: Privately printed, 1958.

“1856-1867. Primarily Georgia. These memoirs contain the opinions of a moderate on secession, who served his state and in the Confederate Senate, but was later “ruined by the war.”

Johnson, Kenneth R. “THE EARLY CIVIL WAR IN SOUTHERN KENTUCKY AS EXPERIENCED BY CONFEDERATE SYMPATHIZERS.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 68, no. 2 (1970): 176–79.

Johnston, David E. *A History of the Middle New River Settlements and Contiguous Territory*. Radford, Virginia: Commonwealth Press, 1969.  
Xxxi, 500 p., [16] leaves of plates: ill. 23 cm.  
*Other editions*: Radford, Va.: commonwealth Press, 1969, C1906. Xxxi, 500 p., illus..ports. 24 cm. Bridgewater, Va.: C.J. Carrier, 1969, reprint.

“CSA, pp. 185-319; regiments, pp. 462-500.”

Johnston, David Emmons. *The Story of a Confederate Boy in the Civil War*. Portland, Or.: Glass & Prudhomme company, 1914.

Johnston, Huge Buckner, ed. *Civil War Letters From the Wilson County Area*. Wilson, N.C., 1979.

“Bound typescript, with certain sections apparently original, others mimeographed. Contains correspondence from 6 different men: George Boardman, Walter Raleigh, William Henry Edwards, Josiah Robert Peele Ellis, Gray Wilson Woodward, and George Washington Woodward, and the personal memoir of John Wesley Bone of Nash County. Apparently unpublished. (For sale by Chapel Hill Rare Books, 1994).”

Johnston, Hugh Buckner. “THE CONFEDERATE LETTERS OF RUFFIN BARNES OF WILSON COUNTY.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 31, no. 1 (1954): 75–99.

———. “THE VINSON CONFEDERATE LETTERS.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 25, no. 1 (1948): 100–110.

Johnston, William Preston, and Arthur Marvin Shaw. “A War Letter from William Preston Johnston, Aide-de-Camp of Jefferson Davis, August 24, 1862.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 4 (1942): 43–46.

Jones, Charles C. *The Siege of Savannah in December, 1864, and the Confederate Operations in Georgia and the Third Military District of South Carolina during General Sherman’s March from Atlanta to the Sea*. Albany: J. Munsell, 1874.

X, 184 p. 22 cm.

*Other editions*'. Albany, N.Y.: Munsell, 1875. 184 p.

“A fine account by an eyewitness and proud historian of the war years.”

Jones, Charles Neilson, and Tex.) Cooke County Heritage Society (Gainesville. *Early Days in Cooke County, 1848-1873*. Gainesville, Tex.: Cooke County Heritage Society, 1977.  
Vi, 103 p., ill. 24 cm. Reprint of 1936 pamphlet.

“Good county history.”

Jones, Dorsey D. “He Taught near Eudora, Arkansas, in the Early Sixties.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 18, no. 3 (1959): 223–36.

“Secondary article about Milan W. Seri, young teacher from Wisconsin, who came to Arkansas in 1860- includes long portions of Seri’s journal.”

Jones, J. B. *A Rebel War Clerk’s Diary at the Confederate States Capital*. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1866.

2 vols. 20 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Old Hickory Bookshop, 1935. "A new and enlarged edition with an introduction and historical notes by Howard Swiggett," 2 vols. 24 cm.

New York: Sagamore Press, 1958. "Condensed, edited, and annotated by Earl Schenck Miers, complete in one volume," 545 p. 24 cm.

New York: A.S. Barnes, 1961, cl1958.. "A Perpetual Book," 545 p., wraps. E487.J733 New York: Encore Library of Civil War, 1961. paper.

Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1993. Paperback ed. xiv, 545 p. 23 cm. Condensed, ed., and annotated by Earl Schenck.

"This is a significant work because Jones decided to keep a diary that would be detailed and informative for those who read it. He made it his business, furthermore, his motivation was linked with a unique access to Jefferson Davis, the capital generally, and to information about the war. The diary traces every major aspect of the war from beginning to end. Significant source for information about wartime Richmond."

———. *Secession, Coercion, and Civil War: The Story of 1861*. Philadelphia: T. B. Peterson and brothers, 1861.

Jones, James P, ed. "Montgomery as the Confederate Capital: View of a New Nation." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 26, no. 1 (1964): 1–125.

"This entire issue of the Quarterly is a well-edited compilation of reports by the four-man team of reporters for the Charleston Daily Courier, who described events in the new Confederate capital from February 2 through May 22, 1861."

Jones, Katharine M. *Heroines of Dixie; Confederate Women Tell Their Story of the War*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1955.

Xiv, 430 p., ports. 23 cm.

*Other editions*: Westport, Conn: Greenwood Press, 1973. Xiv, 430 p. ports. 24 cm. Reprint E487.J75 1973

"1861-1865. Brief annotations accompany the letters, journals, and memoirs written by Confederate women. The publication of this work is based on the premise that "it was among the women of the South that the spirit of resistance flamed highest." Although a few of these women assisted in hospitals, most wrote from their homes."

———. *Ladies of Richmond, Confederate Capital*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1962. 365 p. illus. 24 cm.

"1860-1870. Letters, diaries and memoirs. Divided into ten sections, with brief biographical sketches and footnotes describing life in CSA capital city."

———. *When Sherman Came: Southern Women and the "great March*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1964.

Xiv, 353 p. 24 cm.

"A collection of women's accounts of Sherman's march through Georgia and the Carolinas—well-chosen selections, some reprinted, others from manuscripts—highly readable."

Jones, Mary G, Lily Elizabeth Reynolds, and Georgia) Daughters of the American Revolution. Sarah Dickinson Chapter (Newnan. "Coweta County, Georgia." In *Coweta County Chronicles for One Hundred Years, with an Account of the Indians from Whom the Land Was Acquired: And Some Historical Papers Relating to Its Acquisition by Georgia, with Lineage Pages*. Atlanta [Georgia: Stein Print. Co., 1928.

Jones, Mary Sharpe Jones, and Mary Jones Mallard. *Yankees A 'coming; One Month's Experience during the Invasion of Liberty County, Georgia, 1864-1865*. Confederate Centennial Studies, No. 12. Tuscaloosa, Ala.: Confederate Pub. Co., 1959. 102 p., illus. Map, facsim. 22 cm.

"December 13, 1864-January 26, 1865. Journal of a mother and her expectant daughter which describes the ruthlessness of Sherman's soldiers, as their plantation "Montevideo" was occupied and pillaged during the "March to the Sea."

Jones, Robert Elton, ed. "The Letters of George and Johnathan Leidigh." *Journal of Mississippi History* 38 (1976): 75-79.

Jones, Sarah L. "Governor Milton and His Family. A Contemporary Picture of Life in Florida during the War." *Publications of the Florida Historical Society* 2, no. 2 (1909): 42-50.

Jones, Walter B. "Alabama Secedes From the Union." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 168-70. "November 1860-January 1861. Montgomery. Alabama. A judge reviews the election events in 1860 and the secession debates in Alabama."

Jordan, Mary, and E. R. Grymes Heneberger. *Harrisonburg, Virginia. Diary of a Citizen from May 9, 1862-August 22, 1864; Local Events during the Civil War*. Harrisonburg, Va., 1961. [149] p., 28 cm.

"Home-life during the Civil War."

Joyaux, Georges J. "Auguste Laugel Visits the Army of the Potomac." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 69, no. 4 (1961): 469-88.

Joyce, Fred. "Dalton During the Winter of 1863-64." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 463-65.

Joyce, John A. *A Checkered Life*. Chicago: S.P. Rounds, jr., 1883. 318 p., ill. facsimis., ports. 21 cm.

"The author's recollections of his early days in Montgomery County and elsewhere in Kentucky with notices of his Civil War experiences and the activities of the 24th Kentucky (Union) Regiment based on a diary. Also included is a collection of the author's poems."

Joyce, W. J. *Life of W.J. Joyce, Written by Himself: The History of a Long, Laborious and Happy Life of Fifty-Seven Years in the Ministry in Texas, from the Sabine to the Rio Grande*. San Marcos, Tex.: San Marcos Printing Co., 1913.

126 p. 18 cm.

“With handwritten corrections by the author on 3 pages. No record of this book in any bibliography, nor any record of any copy having been offered for sale. The book contains Joyce's personal recollections of service under John S. "Rip" Ford in the 2nd Texas Mounted Rifles in the Confederacy in South Texas, Indian fighting after the war in Texas, and service as Chaplain of the Texas Legislature.”

Joycelyn, C.E. “Florida.” *American Missionary* 9 (September 1865): 209–11.

Jr, Alden B. Pearson. “A Middle-Class, Border-State Family during the Civil War.” *Civil War History* 22, no. 4 (1976): 318–36.

Juhl. *The Juhl Letters to the Charleston Courier: A View of the South, 1865-1871*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1974.

# K

Kaiser, Leo M. "INSIDE LIBBY AND OUT." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 59, no. 4 (1961): 324–30.

Karberg, Peter. *Retaliation, a Souvenir*. Lansing, Ia.? Nord Iowa Post, 1878.  
29 p.

"First edition. Very scarce narrative of a Civil War action in one of the finest cotton producing parts of Louisiana and in which F.W. Calais figured as the hero."

Kean, Robert Garlick Hill. *Inside the Confederate Government; the Diary of Robert Garlick Hill Kean, Head of the Bureau of War*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1957.  
Xxxvi, 241 p., port. 23 cm.  
*Other editions*: Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Press, 1973. Xxxvi, 241 p. ports. 22 cm. E487.K4 1973. Baton Rouge, London: Louisiana State University Press, 1993. Xxxvi, 241 p. 1 port. 21 cm. Reprint of 1985. Paperback ed. E487.K4 1993

"From September 15, 1861 to December 1865, this is a diary of a proud young Virginian who served as Head of the CSA Bureau of War. He viewed his colleagues in the Southern bureaucracy with clarity and occasional wit, and recorded much of the internal bickering of the confederates. Added to Jones, REBEL WAR CLERK, this work gives a fine understanding of the CSA government."

Kearney, Kevin E., and William Marvin. "Autobiography of William Marvin." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 36, no. 3 (1958): 179–222.

Keith, Mrs. A.C. "The Pale-Faced Man." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 73–76.

Keitt, Laurence M., and Elmer Don Herd. "Laurence M. Keitt's Letters from the Provisional Congress of the Confederacy, 1861." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 1 (1960): 19–25.

"February 13 - August 20, 1861. Montgomery, Alabama and Richmond, Virginia. A young "Calhoonian" describes the creation of the CSA Congress."

Keller, Mark, ed. "Alabama Plantation Life in 1860: Governor Benjamin Fitzpatrick's Oak Grove." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 3 (1976): 218–27.

Keller, Martha Caroline. *Love and Rebellion, a Story of the Civil War and Reconstruction*. New York: J.S. Ogilvie, 1891.  
235 p. 20 cm.

"Includes the siege of Vicksburg."

Kelsey, Albert Warren. *Autobiographical Notes and Memoranda*. Baltimore: Munder-Thomsen press, 1911.

129 p. [1] p. front, (port.) 24 Vi cm.

“200 numbered copies. On cover: "On the Blockade, 1861 to 1863. Cotton planting in the Confederacy." A Northerner on a Mississippi plantation, north of Vicksburg.”

Kelso, Isaac. *The Stars and Bars; or, The Reign of Terror in Missouri*. Boston: A. Williams & co., 1863.

324 p. 20 cm.

*Other editions*: Boston: Williams & Co., 1864. Vi, 7-324 p. 20 cm.

“In semi-fictional form, personal account of the hectic days of secession and war in northern Arkansas and Southern Missouri by a pro-Union author.”

Kemp, Robert. *When Sherman Paid Us a Visit*. Gulfport, Miss.: Connell Print. Co., 1900.

[21] p. 19 cm.

*Other editions*: New Orleans: Garcia Stationery, n.d., 39 p.

Kemper, Mary Robinson. “Civil War Reminiscences at Danville Female Academy.” Edited by Mary Lee Kemper. *Missouri Historical Review* 62, no. 3 (1968): 314–20.

“October 14, 1864. Montgomery County, Missouri. Young Mary (nine years old) recalled how her school was occupied by Confederate and Union troops and then pillaged by Bill Anderson's bushwhackers.”

Kendall, Lane C. “The Interregnum in Louisiana in 1861.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 16, 17 (1934 1933): (16) 175-208, 374-408, 639-669, (17) 124-138, 339-348, 524-536.

“Although a secondary work, this work includes long quotations of primary sources from the weeks between November 1860 and April 1861.”

Kennaway, John Henry. *On Sherman's Track; or, The South after the War*. London: Seeley, Jackson, and Halliday, 1867.

Kent, E. C. “*Four Years in Secessia.*” *A Narrative of a Residence at the South Previous to and during the Southern Rebellion, up to November, 1863.* n. p.: Printed for the author, 1864.

35 p. (microform) 2nd ed.

*Other editions*: 6th ed. 31 p. 23 cm.

“This pamphlet is an attack on the South and its kind of civilization, as seen by a native of New York who went from Cincinnati to Yazoo City, MS, in 1859 and engaged in teaching school while her son entered business. After Mississippi seceded, she made her way to Virginia, stopping first at Charlottesville, and established residence in Richmond, where she remained until November, 1863, when she made her escape through the lines by way of Harper's Ferry. In this account she devotes most of her attention to conditions in Richmond, wherein she describes Castle Thunder Prison, high prices, the bread riot, a visit to Jefferson Davis, and the people of the city. Coulter #274.”

Kilbourne, Annie Sanderson. "War Times in and Around Clinton, La." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 13 (1930): 64–66.

Kimball, William Joseph. *Richmond in Time of War*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1960.

166 p. 24 cm.

"1861-1865. 223 selections from published memoirs, newspapers, and other contemporary accounts arranged by year. Designed as a teaching source book, with suggestions for term papers."

King, Grace Elizabeth. *Memories of a Southern Woman of Letters*. New York: The Macmillan company, 1932.

King, Spencer B. "A Poor Widow Asks for Food: 1865." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 52, no. 4 (1968): 449–50.

———. "FANNY COHEN'S JOURNAL OF SHERMAN'S OCCUPATION OF SAVANNAH." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 41, no. 4 (1957): 407–16.

———. "LETTER FROM AN EYEWITNESS AT ANDERSONVILLE PRISON, 1864." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 1 (1954): 82–85.

King, Spencer Bidwell. "REBEL LAWYER: THE LETTERS OF LT. THEODORICK W. MONTFORT, 1861-1862, Part 1." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 48, no. 3 (1964): 313–33.

———. "REBEL LAWYER: THE LETTERS OF LT. THEODORICK W. MONTFORT, 1861-1862, Part 2." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 48, no. 4 (1964): 451–71.

———. "REBEL LAWYER: THE LETTERS OF LT. THEODORICK W. MONTFORT, 1861-1862, Part 3." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 49, no. 1 (1965): 82–97.

———. "REBEL LAWYER: THE LETTERS OF LT. THEODORICK W. MONTFORT, 1861-1862, Part 4." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 49, no. 2 (1965): 200–216.

———. "REBEL LAWYER: THE LETTERS OF LT. THEODORICK W. MONTFORT, 1861-1862, Part 5." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 49, no. 3 (1965): 324–34.

Kinnier, B. J., and C. P Pendleton. *Personal Sketches and Reminiscences of a Long Life*. Richmond, Va.: Whittet & Shepperson, 1904.

Kinsloving, Roberta Cary Corbin, Mrs. "Stonewall Jackson in Winter Quarters: Memories of Moss Neck in the Winter of 1862-63." *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 24–26.

"Winter 1862-63. Near Fredericksburg, Virginia. The effects of a major Confederate army Commander's presence and plantation during the winter—with Stonewall Jackson and revivals."

Kirby-Smith, Edmund. *All's Fair in Love and War or The Story of How a Virginia Belle Won a Confederate Colonel / Buck, Nina Kirby-Smith*. [Place of publication not identified]: Nina Kirby-Smith Buck, 1945.

Klein, Frederic Shriver. *Just South of Gettysburg, Carroll County, Maryland in the Civil War. Personal Accounts and Descriptions of a Maryland Border County, 1861-1865*. Westminster, Maryland: The Newman Press, 1963.  
Xix, 247 p., ill. 23 cm.

“1861-1865. Civilian and soldier accounts from a county in which nearly every city and town saw the passage of troops. Exemplifies the conflict of opinions and sentiments represented by Northern and Southern sympathies.”

Knight, Ethel. *The Echo of the Black Horn, an Authentic Tale of “the Governor” of “The Free State of Jones.”* Soso, Miss., 1951.

Knox, Thomas Wallace. *Camp-Fire and Cotton-Field: Southern Adventure in Time of War. Life with the Union Armies, and Residence on a Louisiana Plantation*. Philadelphia, Cincinnati, O.: Jones Bros. & Co., 1865.  
524 p., front., plates 22 cm.  
*Other editions:* Reprint: New York: Plenum Publishing Corporation, 1970. 524 p. DaCapo Press, 1969. 524 p. illus. 24 cm. E601.K74 1969.

“This book is of outstanding value as a close-up picture of the management of confiscated and abandoned plantations along the Mississippi River which were leased to Northern speculator and managers, and in detailing the ways of Negroes working on them. The author himself made an attempt to manage a plantation near Waterproof, Louisiana, for a year. Knox, born in New Hampshire, became a war correspondent for James Gordon Bennett's NEW YORK HERALD. He followed the campaigns in Missouri. With the invasion of Tennessee early in 1862 he went with the Federal Army to Shiloh, until he displeased General Sherman, who had him tried by court martial and expelled. He recorded many experiences, impressions, and conversations with the Southern people in the occupied part of the Confederacy, writing with commendable detachment, but naturally criticizing the Southerners for the slave system and the war.  
Coulter #281.”

Kollock, Susan M. “LETTERS OF THE KOLLOCK AND ALLIED FAMILIES, 1826-1884. Part 4.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 34, no. 3 (1950): 227-57.

———. “LETTERS OF THE KOLLOCK AND ALLIED FAMILIES, 1826-1884. Part 5.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 34, no. 4 (1950): 313-27.

Kremenak, Ben. “Escape from Atlanta: The Huntington Memoir.” *Civil War History Civil War History* 11, no. 2 (1965): 160-77.

Krouse, Dr. T.L. “Clark County Salt Works.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 20, no. 1 (1958): 95-100.

# L

L. “An Incident.” *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885 1884): 69–70.

Labadie, Cecelia. “Cecelia Labadie: Diary Fragment, January 19–February 3, 1863.” Edited by Mrs. Logan Marjorie Logan. *Texana* 10 (1972): 273–83.

Lafferty, W. T. “CIVIL WAR REMINISCENCES OF JOHN AKER LAFFERTY.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 59, no. 1 (1961): 1–28.

Lamar, Eugenia Dorothy Blount. *When All Is Said and Done*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1952.

Xxi, 286 p., illus. 22 cm.

*Other editions:* Atlanta: Georgia Division, United Daughters of the Confederacy, 1994. Xii, 286 p. ill., ports. 23 cm. Reprint of 1952.

“Autobiography of Macon lady who was later leader of United Daughter of Confederate.”

Lamb, Sarah Anne Chaffee, Cornelius M. Dickinson. Thomas, Sarah Annie Simpson. Chaffee, and College of William and Mary. *Letters from the Colonel’s Lady: Correspondence of Mrs. (Col.) William Lamb Written from Fort Fisher, N. C., C. S. A., to Her Parents in Providence, R. I., U. S. A., December 1861 to January 1865*. Clarendon Imprintno. 7. Winnabow, N.C.: Charles Towne Preservation Trust, 1965.

Xxii, 97 p., illus., facsimis, map, ports. 22 cm.

“Fine letters from young wife of commander of fort near Wilmington to her mother in the North.”

Lamb, William. “Fort Fisher.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 21 (1893): 257–90.

Lambdin, Milton Bennett. “A Boy of the Old Dominion During the War Between the States.” *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 332–35, 378–81, 420–25.

“1861–1865. Alexandria, Virginia. The memories of a youngster living in the busy city on the south bank of the Potomac—across from Washington, D.C.”

Land, Abram. “The Abram Land Letters.” Edited by Mrs. John B Kittrell. *Rivers, Roads and Ponds Between* 7 (1980): 2–16.

“Civil War letters.”

Landis, C.E., Mrs. and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “The Siege and Fall of Selma, Alabama.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 96–97.

“April 1865. Selma, Alabama. An eyewitness account of Union attack and capture of the Alabama River city - and a marriage.”

Lane, Anne Ewing, and William G.B. Carson. “Secesh.” *Bulletin of the Missouri Historical Society* 23 (1967): 23 (1967): 119–45.

“December 16, 1861–October 8, 1863. Southern sympathizers describe conditions in St. Louis, in a series of letters from December 16, 1861 through October 8, 1863.”

“Last Capital of the Confederacy at Danville.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 19 (1891): 80.

“April 3–10, 1865. Danville, Virginia. A brief description of the last Confederate capital by an unnamed eyewitness.”

Lathrop, Barnes F. “Federals ‘Sweep the Coast’: An Expedition into St. Charles Parish, August 1862.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 9, no. 1 (1968): 62–68.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The Lafourche District in 1862: Invasion.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 2, no. 2 (1961): 175–201.

Laubenfels, David J. de. “WITH SHERMAN THROUGH GEORGIA: A JOURNAL.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 41, no. 3 (1957): 288–300.

Laugel, Auguste. *The United States during the War*. London, New York: H. Baillière; Baillière Brothers [etc.], 1866.

Laugel, Auguste Antonie. “Auguste Laugel Visits St. Louis, 1864.” *Bulletin of the Missouri Historical Society* 23 (1967): 14 (1957): 33–45.

“January 1865. Northern Virginia. This curious French visitor describes the effect of the war in Virginia, a black military unit; and the camps. He noted the variety of social classes and the lack of deference to rank among the officers, in material published in *Revue des deux Mondes*. From *Les Etats-Unis pendant la guerre* (1861–1865) (Paris: 1866).”

Law, Agnes Mrs. “The Burning of Columbia - Affidavit of Mrs. Agnes Law.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 12 (1884): 233–34.

“A brief statement about the destruction of South Carolina capital.”

Law, Sallie Chapman Gordon. *Reminiscences of the War of the Sixties between the North and South* ... Memphis, Tenn.: publisher not identified, 1892.

Lawrence, R. de T. “The Muchly Married Miss Mary Boozer.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* (1921) 29 (1921): 23.

“1861-1865. Columbia, South Carolina. A recollection of somewhat legendary young woman, who seemed to be “always on the street at the time the students were released from their classes.”

Lay, Right Rev. Henry C. “Grant Before Appomattox: Notes of a Confederate Bishop.” *Atlantic Monthly Magazine*, 1932, 333–40.

“Parts of the diary of a CSA missionary in the armies/ 1864.”

\_\_\_\_\_. “Sherman in Georgia: Notes of a Confederate Bishop.” *Atlantic Monthly Magazine*, 1932, 166–73.

Layburn, John. “The Fall of Richmond.” *Harper’s New Monthly Magazine* 23 (1866).

Lazear, Bazel F. “The Civil War Letters of Colonel Basel F. Lazear, Part 1.” Edited by Vivian Kirpatrick McLarty. *Missouri Historical Review* 44, no. 3 (1950): 254–73.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The Civil War Letters of Colonel Basel F. Lazear, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 44, no. 4 (1950): 387–401.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The Civil War Letters of Colonel Basel F. Lazear, Part 3.” *Missouri Historical Review* 45, no. 1 (1950): 47–63.

Le Cato, N. J. W., and Richard Hooker Wilmer. *Tom Burton; or, The Days of '61*. Chicago, New York etc.: Belford, Clarke & Co., 1888.

“Leaves From a Diary Kept by a Lady; During the Occupation of Winchester, Va., by the Federal Troops, Under General Milroy.” *Southern Bivouac* 1 (n.d.): 466–69.

LeConte, Emma. *When the World Ended: The Diary of Emma LeConte*. Oxford University Press, 2002.

124 p. 22 cm.

*Other editions*: Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1987. Xxxii, 124 p. 20 cm. Fore. Anne Scott.

“December 31, 1864-August 10, 1865. Residents of Columbia, SC, terrified by the thought of Sherman's approaching army; the confused transportation of stores away from Union hands by city and military officials; and Columbia razed and pillaged by the Yankee invaders were all recorded by this 17-year-old girl. The word Yankee became a "synonym for all that is mean, despicable and abhorrent." Emma was overjoyed at Lincoln's death, but disappointed because Seward escaped. The end of the hostilities was accompanied by a profusion of wild rumors (one had the French fleet occupying New Orleans), the sad faces of returning Confederate soldiers, and social and economic conditions in Columbia.”

LeConte, Joseph, and William Dallam Armes. *The Autobiography of Joseph Le Conte*. New York: D. Appleton, 1903.  
337 p.

“The early chapters of this volume, written by a distinguished scientist describe his ante-bellum and wartime experiences in Georgia and South Carolina, especially at Columbia. See also WARE SHERMAN and WHEN THE WORLD END.”

LeConte, Joseph, and Caroline Eaton LeConte. *“Ware Sherman, a Journal of Three Months” Personal Experience in the Last Days of the Confederacy.* Berkeley: University of California Press, 1937.

Xxi, 146 p. incl. front, port. Ill., 20 cm.

*Other editions:* 2nd Editor, 1938. Xxi, 146 p. [1] leaf of plates, ill., map. port. 20 cm.

“Joseph LeConte's book is one of the most valuable accounts of war experiences in the area overrun by the Federal armies in the period of the war's end. It gives in vivid style, and without a trace of bitterness, the experiences of a highly educated Southerner in the wake of Sherman's march to the sea and up through South Carolina. The author was born in Liberty County, Georgia. On Sherman's approach to Savannah. LeConte became much concerned about his kindred in Liberty County, below that city, and set out to bring them away from danger. After many perilous experiences he was able to rescue his kindred and return over the same route. He reached Columbia just in front of Sherman's army and was forced to flee again with all the equipment and personal belongings he could load on wagons. While Sherman's troops were burning and sacking Columbia, LeConte was making his way northward. A few days later his wagon train was pillaged and burned by Federal troops, but the chemist made his escape, wandered around the woods for a few days, and returned to Columbia. Coulter #287.”

Ledbetter, Barbara A. Neal. *Civil War Days in Young County, Texas, 1861-1865.* Newcastle, Tex.: Ledbetter, 1965.  
[2], 19, [1] p. ports. 25 cm.

“Chiefly court records, muster rolls.”

Ledford, Preston Lafayette. *Reminiscences of the Civil War, 1861-1865.* Thomasville, N.C.: News printing house, 1909.

Ledyard, Emily S. “A Adventurous Trip.” *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 343–44.

“1863? Memphis, Tennessee. A young woman's trip to the river city with a friend.”

Lee, Floride (Clemson). “A Confederate Girl Visits Pennsylvania, July-September 1863, Part 1.” *Western Pennsylvania Historical Magazine* 49, no. 2 (1966): 111–26.

“July 29-September 3, 1863. Letters. Relates her travel from Maryland to Pennsylvania, the city of Altoona, family affairs, and impressions of the course of the war.”

———. “A Confederate Girl Visits Pennsylvania, July-September 1863, Part 2.” *Western Pennsylvania Historical Magazine* 49, no. 3 (1966): 192–211.

Lee, George Washington Custis. "The Evacuation of Richmond." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 13 (1885): 255–59.

"April 2-6, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. A military report of the evacuation from the Confederate capitol."

Lee, Henrietta E. "Mrs. Henrietta E Lee's Letter to General David Hunter on the Burning of Her House." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 8 (1880): 215–16.

Lee, Mary Charlton. "An Abstract from the Journal of Mrs. Hugh H. Lee of Winchester, VA, May 23-31, 1862." *Maryland Historical Magazine* 53 (1958): 215–16.

"May 23-31, 1862. First Winchester. A chronicle of "Stonewall" Jackson's capture of Winchester and his evacuation of the town, once again leaving it vulnerable to Union forces; observations of soldiers. North and South, in her town."

Lee, Miss S.L. "War Time in Alexandria, Virginia." *South Atlantic Quarterly* 4 (1905): 235–48.

Lee, Robert E, and Clifford Dowdey. *The Wartime Papers of R.E. Lee*. New York: Bramhall House, Virginia War Commission, 1981.

Xiv, 994 p., facsim., maps. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Bramhall House, 1961. Xiv, 994 p. facsim. Maps, 24 cm. Reprint. Crown Publishing Company, nd. 998 p.

New York: DaCapo Press, 1987, cl961. Paperback.

Leftwich, William M. *Martyrdom in Missouri a History of Religious Proscription, the Seizure of Churches, and the Persecution of Ministers of the Gospel, in the State of Missouri during the Late Civil War, and under the "Test Oath" of the New Constitution*. Saint Louis: Southwestern book & pub. co., c 1870, 1870.  
445 p.

"Methodist Episcopal Church, South in Missouri during the war. Pro South."

LeGrand, Julia. "The Journal of Julia LeGrand." *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 134.

LEIDECKER, KURT F. "BEYOND THE STRIFE: The Correspondence of George C. Stedman and William Torrey Harris, Part 1." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 47, no. 159 (1949): 125–43.

———. "BEYOND THE STRIFE: The Correspondence of George C. Stedman and William Torrey Harris, Part 2." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 47, no. 160 (1949): 186–201.

Leland, Charles Godfrey. *Memoirs*. London: W. Heinemann, 1893.  
X, 439 p., ill. front., port. 21 cm.

"Contains a chapter on life in the South, 1862-1866."

Leland, Isabella Middleton. "Middleton Correspondence, 1861-1865, Part 1." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 1 (1962): 33-41.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Middleton Correspondence, 1861-1865, Part 2." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 2 (1962): 61-70.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Middleton Correspondence, 1861-1865, Part 3." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 3 (1962): 164-74.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Middleton Correspondence, 1861-1865, Part 4." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 63, no. 4 (1962): 204-10.

Lemke, W. J. "A Christmas Story." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 4 (1950): 229-30.

Letcher, John. "Letters of John Letcher to J. Hierholzer, 1864-1865." *The William and Mary Quarterly* 8, no. 2 (1928): 137-40.

Lewis, A.R. "Chasing Guerrillas in Arkansas." *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 220-22.

"1862-1865. Northwest Arkansas and Southwest Missouri. A former Confederate describes the difficult and disorganized conflict in the Ozarks."

Lewis, Donald W. "A CONFEDERATE OFFICER'S LETTERS ON SHERMAN'S MARCH TO ATLANTA." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 51, no. 4 (1967): 491-94.

Lewis, Richard Welbourne. "Aunt' Emily"; or, *A Black Woman with a White Heart*. Siloam Springs, Ark.: Good Books Co., 1931.  
60 p. 16 x 24 cm.

"During and immediately following the Civil War period."

Lewis, Warner. "Civil War Reminiscences." *Missouri Historical Review* 2, no. 3 (1866): 221-32.

Lightfoot, William B., Mrs. "The Evacuation of Richmond." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 41, no. 3 (1933): 215-22.

"April 1865. Richmond, Virginia. An account of evacuation of Richmond and the entrance of Federal troops, into the Confederate capital. The author, who lived at the corner of Twelfth and Broad, recalled these trying times for her children."

Ligon, Cornelia Barrett. "Legend of the South: A Southern Woman's Memoir of a By-Gone Era." *American Heritage* 1 (1956): 52-53, 108-11.

"1861-1865. Near Clinton, Mississippi. The author of this delightful account was "a child of Dixie" in her "early teens" when war came to her plantation in central Mississippi and described the truly momentous effects of war on her and her neighbors."

Lines, Amelia Akehurst., and Thomas G. Dyer. *To Raise Myself a Little: The Diaries and Letters of Jennie, a Georgia Teacher, 1851-1886*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1982. Xiv, 284 p. ill., 25 cm.

"In and around Atlanta, the latter when it burn Editor Much about society during the war."

Littlejohn, Elbridge. "The Civil War Letters of Elbridge Littlejohn, Part 1" *Chronicles of Smith County Texas* 17 (1978).

———. "The Civil War Letters of Elbridge Littlejohn, Part 2." Edited by Vicki Betts. *Chronicles of Smith County Texas* 18 (1979): 11-51.

Livermore, Mary A. *My Story of the War: A Woman's Narrative of Four Years Personal Experience as Nurse in the Union Army, and in Relief Work at Home, in Hospitals, Camps, and at the Front during the War of the Rebellion. With Anecdotes, Pathetic Incidents, and Thrilling Reminiscences Portraying the Lights and Shadows of Hospital Life and the Sanitary Service of the War*. Hartford: A.D. Worthington and Company, 1888.

700 p., front., plates (partly col.) 23 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: DaCapo Press, 1995. Xii, 7-700 p. ill. 22 cm. E621.L79 1995.

Hartford, Conn.: A.D. Worthington, 1894, cl887. 700 p. ill., ports. 23 cm.

"Hospital scenes and work at the Sanitary Fairs captivated this war observer. Mrs. Livermore's activities were confined almost entirely to Chicago, Washington, and border towns. She made one trip down the Mississippi River and she gives some account of her experiences on the river and in Memphis and Vicksburg. Coulter #293."

Lockhart, John Washington, Laurance Landreth. Hill, and Jonnie (Lockhart) Wallis. *Sixty Years on the Brazos; the Life and Letters of Dr. John Washington Lockhart, 1824-1900*. Los Angeles, Calif.: Priv. print. [Press of Dunn bros.], 1930.

*Other editions*: Waco, Tex.: Texian Press, 1967. 342 p. illus. R389.L8I 1967.

Los Angeles: n.p., 1930. 336 p. 17 leaves of plates, ill., ports. 25 cm. Privately printed 200 copies.

Lockridge, Dora Jeanne Smith. "Reminiscences." *UDC Magazine* 16 (n.d.): 28-29, 32-36.

"On burning of Cassville, GA, 1864."

Logan, Kate Virginia (Cox), and Lily (Logan) Morrill. *My Confederate Girlhood; the Memoirs of Kate Virginia Cox Logan*. Richmond: Garrett & Massie, incorporated, 1932. Xv, p. 1., 150 p. plates, ports, 24 cm.

"Recalled her war years at Clover Hill, plantation source of coal for Richmond."

Lomax, Elizabeth Lindsay, and Lindsay Lomax Wood. *Leaves from an Old Washington Diary, 1854-1863*. New York: Books, distributed by Dutton, 1943.

Lomax, Virginia. *The Old Capitol and Its Inmates*. New York: E. J. Hale, 1867.

Longacre, Edward G, ed. "To Tuscaloosa and Beyond: A Union Cavalry Raider in Alabama, March-April 1865." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 1/2 (1982): 109-22.

Longacre, Edward G., and James M. Bowler. "Letters from Little Rock of Captain James M. Bowler, 112th United States Colored Troops." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 40, no. 3 (1981): 235-48.

Lord, Lida. "A Woman's Experience." *Century Magazine*, April 1901.

Lord, William W., Jr. "A Child at the Siege of Vicksburg." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 117 (1908): 44-53.

"Personal reminiscence of the siege."

Loughborough, Mary Ann Webster. *My Cave Life in Vicksburg.: With Letters of Trial and Travel*. New York etc.: D. Appleton and company, 1864.

196 p. map 19 cm.

*Other editions*: Wilmington, N.C.: Broadfoot Pub. Co., 1989. 195 p. 23 cm. Reprint of 1864 ed. E475.27.L88 1989

St. Louis: R.P. Studley & Company, 1882, 196 p.

Little Rock, Ark.: Kellogg Printing Co., 1882. 196 p. map 19 cm. Reprint of 1864. Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Co., 1976. 196 p. ill. 23 cm. Reprint of the 1882 ed. E475.27.L88 1976.

Loughery, Augusta M. *War and Reconstruction Times in Texas: 1861-1865*. Austin, Tex.: 1914.

Love, Cornelia Spencer. *When Chapel Hill Was a Village*. Chapel Hill, North Carolina: Creative Printers, 1976.

Love, William A. "Cause of Church Separation." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 365-66.

Lovett, Howard Meriwether. "Airy Mount -- In Sherman's Track." *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1924): 193-97.

"November 1894-January 1865. Near Oxford, Georgia. A recollection of the sad realities of Sherman's march through the area of a proud plantation, presided over by the daughter of Methodist Bishop Andrew."

———. "Macon, in the War Between the States." *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 51-54.

"1861-1865. Macon, Georgia. A review of the war's effect upon the key city in central Georgia."

Loving, Jerome M. "Civil War Letters of George Washington Whitman from North Carolina." *The North Carolina Historical Review* 50, no. 1 (1973): 73–92.

Lowry, Samuel Catawba, Vaughn Camp, and Vaughan Camp. "The War for Independence, North and South: The Diary of Samuel Catawba Lowry." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 79, no. 3 (1978): 182–97.

"November 27, 1861-71862. Low Country, South Carolina. Coastal soldier."

Lubbock, Francis Richard, and Cadwell Walton Raines. *Six Decades in Texas; or, Memoirs of Francis Richard Lubbock, Governor of Texas in War Time, 1861-63. A Personal Experience in Business, War, and Politics*. Austin: B. C. Jones & co., printers, 1900.

———. *Six Decades in Texas: The Memoirs of Francis Richard Lubbock, Confederate, Governor of Texas*. Austin: Pemberton Press, 1968.

Xvi, 685 p. ill., ports.

*Other editions*: Austin, Tex.: Pemberton Press, 1968 [i.e. 1969]. xvi, 685 p. illus., facsim., ports. 23 cm.

"Discussion of war-times in Texas."

Lumpkin, Katharine Du Pre. *The Making of a Southerner*. New York: A.A. Knopf, 1947.

247 p. 23 cm.

*Other editions*: Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1992. XV, 261 p. 22 cm. F215.L86 1992.

"Some CSA, largely Reconstruction."

Lupold, Harry Forrest, and John C. Gill. "An Ohio Doctor Views Campaigning on the White River, 1864." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 34, no. 4 (1975): 333–51.

Lyne, Cassie Moncure. "Evabrina -- Last of the Old Virginian Slaves." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1893): 52–53.

"General. A remembrance of a loyal family servant."

———. "The Culture of the Old South." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 10–13.

"1861-1865. General. "One of the belles of the sixties" offers an essay on the attitudes and culture of Dixie."

Lyon, Mattie Harris. *My Memories of the War Between the States*. Marietta, GA: Cobb Heritage Council and Cox Printing Co., Inc., 1960.

"War and reconstruction in Marietta, GA."

# M

M. A. C. (Mary Anne Cruse). *Cameron Hall: A Story of the Civil War*. Philadelphia, J.B. Lippincott & Co., 1867.

M, M. "An Incident of War Times." *Confederate Veteran* 1 (1893): 140.

"May, 1865. Florida. A recollection of the first days of peace, when "the air was full of rumors of defeat."

Mackie, J. Milton. *From Cape Cod to Dixie and the Tropics*. New York: G. P. Putnam, 1864. 422 p. 19 cm.

*Other editions*: 1964: Reprint.

New York: Negro University Press, 1968. 422 p. 23 cm. 213.M15 1968

Mackin, Sister Aloysius. "Wartime Scenes From Convent Windows: St. Cecilia, 1860 Through 1865." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 4 (1980): 401–22.

MacLean, Clara Dargan Mrs. "Return of a Refugee." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 13 (1885): 502–15.

"1865. Reminiscence of a woman who had fled Sherman's troops into Piedmont North Carolina and then returned to Columbia, South Carolina, soon after the end of combat in 1865."

———. "When South Carolina Seceded." *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 367–69.

"November 8, 1860-July 14, 1863. A lady offers her recollections of Columbia, South Carolina during secession time—as reflected in her teenager journal."

MacLean, Mrs. Clara Dargan. "That Bastard Rag." *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 485.

"February 1865. Winnsboro, South Carolina. A lady notes that Union occupation officers would refuse to provide hungry civilians with food because they "hoisted that bastard rag instead of the legitimate flag."

Maclean, Mrs. Clara Dargan. "The Last Raid." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 13 (1885): 466–76.

"April 12, 1865. Chatham County, North Carolina. A description of Union assault on a South Carolina refugee's temporary home in the last weeks of the war."

MacRae, David. *Les Américains chez eux d'après l'anlays, par le traducteur de La grande armée des misérables*. Paris: J. Bonhoure, 1880.

“Spent much time in the South interviewing various Confederate Leaders, and went to Illinois, Iowa, and Missouri.”

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Americans at Home: Pen-and-Ink Sketches of American Men, Manners, and Institutions.* Edinburgh: Edmonston and Douglas, 1870.

2 v. illus. (music) 19 1/2 cm.

*Other editions:* Glasgow: J.S. Marr & Sons, 1875. 488 p., 19 cm., revised ed. E618.MI9

Glasgow: J. Smith & Son, 1908. 2 v., 19 cm., uniform ed.

New York: E.P. Dutton, 1952.

“Journey through the South on war and its aftermath, talking to both Union and CSA leaders: Lee, Grant, Semmes, Beauregard, Maffitt, Vance & D.H. Hill. Two chapters on Stonewall Jackson when he was given the bloodstained coat Jackson wore when fatally wounded.”

Macrae, David, and David Macrae. *America Revisited, and Men I Have Met.* Glasgow: J. Smith & Son, 1908.

Magill, Mary Tucker, and Richard Hooker Wilmer. *Women, or, Chronicles of the Late War.*

Baltimore: Turnbull, 1871.

Xvii, 393 p. 19 cm.

“Women's work in the war, laid around Winchester-Richmond.”

Mahaffey, Joseph H. “CARL SCHURZ'S LETTERS FROM THE SOUTH.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 35, no. 3 (1951): 222–57.

Malet, William Wyndham. *An Errand to the South in the Summer of 1862.* London: R. Bentley, 1863.

Viii, 312 p., front. 17 cm.

“The Rev. W. Wyndham Malet was Vicar of Ardeley, near Buntingford, Hertfordshire, England. He came to America to visit his sister at Conway, SC. He traveled by steamer from Baltimore to Fortress Monroe, on a British warship to Charleston, by train to Fairbluff, just across the North Carolina line, and finished the journey to Conway in a buggy carrying Confederate mail. Most of his time was spent on his brother-in- law's plantation, but he visited Pawleys Island on the coast, another plantation near Winnsboro, and made trips to Columbia, to Flat Rock, NC, and to Richmond and back by way of Wilmington. He left South Carolina by railway, going through Columbia, Charlotte, Salisbury, Raleigh, Weldon, and Petersburg to Richmond, on a flag-of-truce boat to Fortress Monroe, by boat to Baltimore and by rail to New York, whence he sailed for England. Malet was much interested in the social customs of the Confederacy, and especially in the institution of slavery. He found slavery a benevolent institution and the slaves wholly contented with their lot. During his six months in the South he saw no beggars and found the people, high and low, unanimously for the war and independence. Coulter #314.”

Mallory, Stephen Russell. “The Flight From Richmond.” *Civil War Times Illustrated*, June 1973.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Unpublished Chapters of History. Last Days of the Confederate Government. From Papers Left by Stephen R. Mallory, Secretary of the Navy in the Confederate Cabinet." *McClure's Magazine* 16, no. 2 (1900): 99–107, 239–48.

MALTBY, MARY BRECKINRIDGE, and William H. Coffman. "RECOLLECTIONS OF CIVIL WAR TIMES IN KENTUCKY." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 45, no. 152 (1947): 225–34.

Manarin, Louis H. *Richmond at War: The Minutes of the City Council 1861-1865*. Chapel Hill: The Univ. of North Carolina Press, 1966.  
645 p., illus., ports., maps. 28 cm.

"Although the minutes of the governing body of the CSA capital, this volume is a fine mirror of wartime life. Well edited and high useful."

Manarin, Louis H., and Rufus J. Woolwine. "The Civil War Diary of Rufus J. Woolwine." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 71, no. 4 (1963): 416–48.

Mangum, Willie Person. *Papers of Willie Person Mangum*. Publications of the State Dept. of Archives and History. Raleigh: State Dept. of Archives and History, 1950.  
5 v. ill., maps, ports., facsimis. 24 cm.

"Whig senator."

Manly, Basil Dr. "The Diary of Dr. Basil Manly, 1858-1867." *Alabama Review* 4; 5 (1952 1951): (4)127-149, 221-236, 270-289; (5) 61-74, 142-155.

"The diary of an outstanding Baptist minister in Montgomery (AL), with material also about CSA politics and plantation life in Lowndes County, from 1858 until 1867."

March, Bryan. "Confederate Letters of Bryan March, 1862-1863." *Chronicles of Smith County Texas* 14 (1975): 43–55.

Marcus, Jacob Rader. "A Southern Romantic." In *Memoirs of American Jews, 1775-1865.*, 146–202. The Jacob R. Schiff Library of Jewish Contributions to American Democracy. Philadelphia: Jewish Publication Society of America, 1955.

Marks, Albert S., Mrs. "My Return from Dixie." *Confederate Veteran* 14 (1906): 18–20.

"April-May-1865. Macon, Mississippi; Memphis to Louisville, to Gallatin, Tennessee. The wife of a former Confederate officer remembers her return home to Middle Tennessee soon after the end of the war."

Marmion, Anne P. *Under Fire*. Place of publication not identified: Privately printed by William V. Marmion, Jr., 1959.  
23 p., illus. 22 cm.

“1861-1865. A young girl recalls the war from Harper’s Ferry.”

Marshall, Charles. “Occurrences at Lee’s Surrender.” *Confederate Veteran* 2 (1894): 42–46.

“April 1865. Appomattox Court House, Virginia. An eyewitness remembers many of the details of the historic surrender of the Army of Northern Virginia.”

Marshall, Elizabeth Hulsey. “WATCH ON THE CHATTAHOOCHEE: A CIVIL WAR LETTER.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 4 (1959): 427–28.

Marshall, Fielding Lewis. *Recollections and Reflections of a Virginian Gentleman of the Old School*. Orange, VA, 1911.

Marshall, Robert A. “When Missouri Went into the War.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 18–19.

“1861. Missouri. A former lawyer in Boonville, Missouri, remembers the beginning of wartime struggles in his state.”

Marszalek, John F. “A Civil War Sermon As Recounted In The Emma E. Holmes Diary.” *Historical Magazine of the Protestant Episcopal Church* 46, no. 1 (1977): 57–62.

Marszalek, John F. “The Charleston Fire of 1861 as Described in the Emma E. Holmes Diary.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 76, no. 2 (1975): 60–67.

Marten, James. “A Glimpse at Occupied New Orleans: The Diary of Thomas H. Duval of Texas, 1863-1865.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 30, no. 3 (1989): 303–16.

Marten, James, and Thomas H. DuVal. “The Diary of Thomas H. DuVal: The Civil War in Austin, Texas, February 26 to October 9, 1863.” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 94, no. 3 (1991): 434–57.

Martin, John H. *Columbus, Geo., from Its Selection as a “Trading Town” in 1827, to Its Partial Destruction by Wilson’s Raid, in 1865: History - Incident - Personality*. Columbus, Ga.: T. Gilbert, 1874.  
2 v. 20 cm. Pt. 1-1827 to 1846; Pt. 2 - 1846-1865.

“Martin was editor of Columbus Enquirer.”

Martin, Richard A. “Defeat in Victory: Yankee Experience in Early Civil War Jacksonville.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 53, no. 1 (1974): 1–32.

Martin, Robert Hugh. *A Boy of Old Shenandoah*. Parsons, W. Va.: McClain Print. Co., 1977.  
Viii, 125 p., ill. 23 cm.

"1861-1865. Memoir. From Mount Jackson, Virginia, young Robert saw Federal troops marching south on their way to Richmond and Confederates moving north towards Washington. He remembered the fear created by the false crises of "Yankees are coming," the humor of his grandmother clouting the Bluecoats for stealing her chickens, and the devastation of Sheridan's Shenandoah Valley campaign."

Mason, Edward G. "A Visit to South Carolina in 1860." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 53 (1884): 241–50.

"April 1860. South Carolina. This observer recalled the key personalities and places in Charleston and Columbia in the year before the war began."

Mason, Emily Virginia. "Memories of a Hospital Matron, Part 1." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 90 (1902): 305–18.

"1861-1865. Richmond, Virginia. These recollections by a member of a proud Virginia family concentrate on her experiences as a volunteer in Richmond and travels elsewhere to gather support for the war effort."

———. "Memories of a Hospital Matron, Part 2." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 90 (1902): 475–85.

Massey, John. *Reminiscences, Giving Sketches of Scenes through Which the Author Has Passed and Pen Portraits of People Who Have Modified His Life*. Nashville, Tenn., Dallas, Tex., etc.: Publishing house of the M. E. church, South, Smith & Lamar, agents, 1916. 330 p., plates, 3 ports, (incl. front.) 24 cm.

"Author was in Alabama Legion, afterwards Gracie's Brigade."

Massey, John E., and Elizabeth Hazlewood Hancock. *Autobiography of John E. Massey*. New York: Neale Pub. Co., 1909. 312 p., front, (port.) 21 cm.

"Baptist minister, ardent supporter of CSA and political affairs in Virginia, Reconstruction."

Matthews, Sallie Reynolds. *Interwoven: A Pioneer Chronicle: A Pioneer Chronicle*. College Station: Texas A & M University Press, 1982. xiv, 226 p., illus. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: Houston, Tex.: Anson Jones Press, 1936. 226 p., front, (ports.) 20 cm.  
El Paso, Tex.: Carl Hertzog, 1958. 226 p., illus. 25 cm. F391.M453  
College Station: Texas A&M Universtiy Press, cl982. 4lh ed. F391.M453 1982.

"A splendid reminiscence by a lady who was born and reared in one of the great ranching families on the west central Texas plains. Her memories include two brief chapters on the war years."

Maury, Anne Fontaine. *Intimate Virginiana; a Century of Maury Travels by Land and Sea.* Richmond, Va.: The Dietz press, 1941.  
[3] p. 23 cm.

“Two chapters (43 pp.) letters by Maury family during war, especially on home conditions during war.”

Maury, Betty Herndon, and Alice Maury Parmelee. *The Confederate Diary of Betty Herndon Maury, Daughter of Lieut. Commander M.F. Maury ... 1861-1863.* Washington: Priv. Print., 1938. 102 p., front, (port.) 25 cm.

“25 copies printed. Daily events as described by young daughter of Matthew Fontaine Maury, in Richmond and Fredericksburg, Virginia.”

Maury, James H. “The Autobiography of James H. Maury.” *The Journal of Mississippi History* 5 (1943): 87–102.

“Maury's autobiography is in the form of a letter written to his son in September, 1863. In addition to describing the ravages of Grant's Army as they marched on Vicksburg, MS, the autobiography contains important information on the social and economic issues of the times. Opposed to the secession of Mississippi, in the first place, Maury's autobiography criticizes the war that he encountered.”

Maury, Matthew Fontaine. “Matthew Fontaine Maury.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 26 (1918): 54–57.

Maynard, Douglas. “Vicksburg Diary: The Journal of Gabriel M. Killgore.” *Civil War History* 10, no. 1 (1964): 33–53.

McAlmont Family. “The McAlmont Family of Little Rock View the Civil War.” *Pulaski County Historical Society* 26 (1979): 43–55.

McAlpine, Laura Herbert. “War Memories of a Virginia Woman.” *Confederate Veteran* 21 (1913): 579–80.

“1861-1863. Northern Virginia. A lady recalls the hopeful beginnings of the war in the plantation are near Chesapeake Bay and later her escape through Union lines to the Shenandoah Valley.”

McBryde, John Lauran. “Random Recollections of an Octogenarian.” *Sewanee Review* 31 (1923): 50–59.

McBryde, John Lauren. “An Eyewitness to History.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 2 (January 1964): 37–41.

“First Confederate death, the firing on Ft. Sumter, Fairfax Court House and last meeting of Confederate Cabinet-included in these recollections.”

McCants, Dorothea Olga. *They Came to Louisiana: Letters of a Catholic Mission, 1854-1882*. Baton Rouge, La.: Louisiana State University Press, 1970.

xxii, 263 p. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Shreveport: Daughter of the Cross, cl983. Xxiii, 263, 148 p. photos. 24 cm.  
F369.M2

“1861-1865. The Civil War portion, written mostly by Mother Mary Hyacinth Le Connat, contains passages pertaining to the educational and missionary efforts of this French Catholic group in northern Louisiana. Includes critical comments about Louisianans and Americans in general, and references to the two Red River campaigns. Social customs, economic conditions in central Louisiana during the Civil War and Reconstruction, in a series of letters within the mission.”

McCarter, James. “The Burning of Colombia, Again. Answer to Nicholas by a Columbia Native.” *Harper’s New Monthly Magazine* 35 (1867): 642-47.

McCausland, Susan A Arnold, Mrs. “The Battle of Lexington.” *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1921): 223-26.

———. “The Battle of Lexington as Seen by a Woman.” *Missouri Historical Review* 6, no. 3 (1912): 127-35.

“Author gave an original painting, made at time of battle, to Missouri Historical Society.”

McClelland, M. G. *Old Ike’s Memories*. Richmond, Va.: West, Johnston & Co., 1884.  
16 p. 18 cm.

“Negro dialect recollections of Civil War in poetical form.”

McClure, Alexander K. *The Annals of the War Written by Leading Participants North and South*. Philadelphia: The Times Publishing Company, 1879.  
iv, ii, 17-839 p., ill. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: Philadelphia: The Times Pub. Co., cl 879. Iv, ii, 800 p., ill. 23 cm.  
Gettysburg, Pa.: Civil War Times, cl974. Iv, ii, 800 p., ill. 23 cm.

McColl, Nellie Thomas. *Old Folks at Home*. New York: Privately printed, 1921.  
[21] leaves of plates: ill., port. 22 cm.

“Reminiscences of plantation life and growing up during the trying years from 1845 to 1870 in Bennettsville, SC; father, brother, uncle, and future husband were Confederate soldiers; Sherman marched directly by, and the difficulties of Reconstruction supplanted the romance of ante-bellum days. Thomas, wrote the standard history of Marlboro County.”

McColloch, E.A. “Courtesy in War,” *Confederate veteran*, 40 (1931): 90-91.

“Spring 1863. Holly Springs, Mississippi. A Confederate recalls mutual courtesy between General Grant and the owners of the house he was using as his temporary headquarters.”

McCormick, J., Richard Ela, Mrs. Randall Hunt, T.D. Winter, E.F. Drake, R McMurdy, and Davis. “Letters to Secretary Chase from the South, 1861.” *The American Historical Review* 4, no. 2 (1899): 331–47.

McCoy, Lou. “Experience of Missouri Women.” *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 211–12.

“1864. Missouri. A Missouri Confederate recalls her daring and trying experiences to serve the CSA.”

McCready, William. “Louisville During the War.” *Southern Bivouac* 1 (1882): 157–60; 249–51.

McCreary, James Bennett, Robert N. McCreary, and Gatewood Gay. “THE JOURNAL OF MY SOLDIER LIFE, Part 1.” *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 33, no. 103 (1935): 97–117.

\_\_\_\_\_. “THE JOURNAL OF MY SOLDIER LIFE, Part 2.” *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 33, no. 104 (1935): 191–211.

McDonald, Cornelia Peake, and Hunter McDonald. *A Diary with Reminiscences of the War and Refugee Life in the Shenandoah Valley, 1860-1865*. Nashville: Cullom & Ghertner Co., 1935.

McDowell, Amanda., and Lela McDowell. Blankenship. *Fiddles in the Cumberland's*. New York: R. R. Smith, 1943.  
Ix, 310 p. 25 cm.  
Other editions-. Utica, Ky.: McDowell Publications, c 1988. Xi, 327 p., 23 cm. Ed. W.J. McDowell.  
E579.B8 1988.

“Diary 1861-1866, by middle class girl in middle Tennessee.”

Mcelligott, Mary Ellen. “‘A Monotony Full of Sadness’: The Diary of Nadine Turchin, May, 1863–April, 1864.” *Journal of the Illinois State Historical Society (1908-1984)* 70, no. 1 (1977): 27–89.

McElrath, E.L. Mrs. “Woman’s Wit Versus Federal Vigilance.” *Confederate Veteran* 16 (1908): 400–402.

“July 1864. McMinn County, Tennessee. A lady’s diary from the time reflects the carefully planned and implemented work of a “feminine quartet” to evade and out-wit Federal occupation officers.”

McElveen, A. J., Edmund L. Drago, and Ziba B. Oakes. *Broke by the War: Letters of a Slave Trader*. Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina Press, 1991.

X, 152 p. 24 cm.

"A unique collection of letters written by Carolina slave trader A.J. McElveen to his employer, Z.B. Oakes, a prosperous Charleston broker."

McGavock, Randal W., and Herschel. Gower. *Pen and Sword; the Life and Journals of Randal W. McGavock*. Nashville: Tennessee Historical Commission, 1959.

McGee, B. B. *Autobiography of B.B. McGee: The Country Youth*. Indianapolis: Print. and Pub. House, 1874.

McGill, Samuel Davis. *Narrative of Reminiscences in Williamsburg County*. Columbia, S.C.: Bryan Print. Co., 1897.

Vii, 304 p. 23 cm.

*Other editions*: Kingstree, S.C.: Kingstree Lithographic Co., c1952. 304 p. 23 cm. F277.W7.M2 1952.

"Has limited value for wartime years in this South Carolina County."

McGoodwin, Bessie Ware. and Cairns Collection of American Women Writers. *War-Time Memories of the Southland*. S.l.: n.p., 18--?].

McGuire, Herman M. *McGuire Papers, Containing Major Thomas McGuire's Civil War Letters and Patriotic Documents and Other Letters: From 1854 to the Turn of the 20th Century*. Salt Lake City, Utah: Filmed by the Genealogical Society of Utah, 1971.

110 p. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: E.J. Hale & Son, 1867. 2nd edition.

Richmond: J.W. Randolph & English, 1889. 372 p, 3rd edition, with corrections and additions.

"Mrs. McGuire was the wife of a high school principal in Alexandria, VA, who was forced to flee when Union troops occupied the city. Freeman calls her diary "as interesting psychologically as it is historically." After fleeing from Alexandria at the beginning of the war she also came to know the common folk of Virginia. Thus, she had varied experience in wartime conditions at all levels. As a refugee throughout the war, she traveled as far southward as Danville and Lynchburg, and northward to Charlottesville and Winchester, but spent most of her time in Richmond where she was a clerk in the Commissary Department, and nearby Ashland. Her diary is an interesting and faithful account of conditions as seen by a cultured Virginia lady to whom the war was a tragedy. Coulter #310."

McGuire, Judith White Brockenbrough. *Diary of a Southern Refugee, during the War*. New York: E.J. Hale & Son, 1867.

McIlwaine, Richard. *Memories of Three Score Years and Ten*. New York and Washington: The Neale publishing company, 1908.

4 p.I., vii-xiv, [ 1 J-383 p. front., ports 23 cm.

“Served in the Amelia Minute Men, afterwards known as Co. H, 44th VA Vols. during war  
Presbyterian minister.”

McIntyre, Benjamin Franklin. *Federals on the Frontier*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1963.  
429 p. illus. 24 cm.

“Louisiana and Texas, especially along the Rio Grande.”

McKee, George A. “Boyhood Impressions of the Lexington Missouri, Area, 1858-1863.” *Missouri Historical Review* 52, no. 1 (1957): 16–24.

“Born in 1845, this young observer moved to Lafayette County from Virginia in 1858 and recalled life in west-central Missouri until his family moved to Illinois in 1863.”

McKee, John Miller. *The Great Panic: Being Incidents Connected with Two Weeks of the War in Tennessee*. Nashville, Tenn: Johnson & Whiting, publishers., 1862.

36 p. 21 cm.

*Other editions*: Nashville, Tenn.: Elder-Sherbourne Press, 1977. 36 p. [9] leaves of plates: ill. 22 cm. Facsimile Reprint by [?]

McKell, William J. “The Journal of Sergt. Wm. J. McKell.” *Civil War History* 3, no. 3 (1957): 315–39.

McKown, Bethiah Pyatt. “The Civil War Letters of Bethiah Pyatt McKown, Part 1.” *Missouri Historical Review* 67, no. 2 (1973): 227–52.

“December 9, 1860–June 12, 1865. From St. Louis, McKown expressed concern over two son's military service on opposing sides, relatives subjected to guerrilla activities, and her own dwindling resources after her husband died. She described conditions in St. Louis throughout the war.”

———. “The Civil War Letters of Bethiah Pyatt McKown, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 67, no. 3 (n.d.): 351–70.

McLean, Eugene, Mrs. “A Northern Woman in the Confederacy; From the Diary of Mrs. Eugene McLean.” *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 128 (1914): 440–51.

“Written at Washington, events November 1860 to April 1861.”

———. “When the States Seceded; From the Diary of Mrs. Eugene McLean.” *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 128 (1914): 282–88.

McMaster, Elizabeth Waring. *The Girls of the Sixties*; Columbia, S.C: The State Co., 1937.

McMillan, Edward, and P. W. F. “Military Medicine in Occupied New Orleans, 1863.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 8, no. 2 (1967): 198–204.

McMillan, Malcolm Cook. *The Alabama Confederate Reader*. Library of Alabama Classics.

Tuscaloosa: University of Alabama Press, 1992.

Xviii, 468 p., ill. 23 cm.

“A very fine collection of many wartime sources about the Civil War as it affected Alabama.”

McMurtry, Richard M. “ANOTHER LETTER FROM ‘THE REBEL LAWYER’ MONTFORT.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 52, no. 2 (1968): 220–22.

McNeilly, James H., Mrs. “Mrs. James H. McNeilly.” *Confederate Veteran* 22 (1914): 275.

McNeilly, James Hugh. “A Roundabout Way Home.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 210–12.

“1865. Kentucky. The first weeks at home for a former Confederate chaplain.”

———. “Bloody Franklin.” *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 5–6.

“November 30-December 1, 1864. Franklin, Tennessee. A former Confederate chaplain offers some sidelights of civilians affected by the battle in Middle Tennessee.”

———. “Down In Louisiana, 1862.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 288–90.

“1862. Louisiana. A Presbyterian minister remembers the heat, mosquitoes, and concern for the CSA.”

———. “Early Confederate War Days.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 208–9.

“1862-1863. Mississippi and Mobile. A Confederate chaplain’s experiences near the frontlines of battle and a trip to Mobile.”

“1861-1862. A Presbyterian minister notes the first months of sectional conflict.”

———. “End of Vicksburg Campaign.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 96–99.

———. “From Gloom to Glory.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 248.

———. “In Winter Quarters of Dalton, Ga.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 130–32, 157.

“1863. North Georgia. The strain of winter without adequate supplies and religion in the ranks.”

———. “Last Days of the Confederacy: Letters from Jefferson Davis During That Period.” *Confederate Veteran* 2 (1894): 71–72.

“1863-1865. General. A close associate of the Confederate president who was chaplain of the 49th Miss. Regt. Proudly remembers his leader’s courage and determination.”

———. “Religion and Reconstruction.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 296–98.

“1865. Kentucky and Nashville. A former Confederate chaplain comments upon the first months of Union dominance in the defeated South.”

———. “Religion in the Confederate Armies.” *Confederate Veteran* 21/23 (1913): 230-231/29-30.

———. “Rev. James H. McNeilly, D.D.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 364.

McNeilly, James Hugh and Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization). “A Generous-Hearted Enemy.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 53–54.

“1865. New Orleans to Memphis to Louisville to Nashville. A former Confederate chaplain notes pleasant events from former enemies as he goes home after the war.”

———. “Reconstruction in Tennessee.” *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 340–42.

“October-December 1865. Tennessee. A former Confederate chaplain encounters Reconstruction his Presbyterian ministry.”

———. “Surrender and Homeward Bound.” *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 514–15.

“1865. Mobile to New Orleans to Louisville. A former CSA soldier recalls the last weeks of the war and his return home to Kentucky.”

McNeilly, James Hugh, Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “A Great Old-Time Schoolmaster.” *Confederate Veteran* (1922) 30 (1922): 221–22.

“1861-1865. Nashville, Tennessee. A fond remembrance of the Rev. C.D. Elliott, wartime “principal of the old Nashville Female Academy.”

McNeilly, James Hugh, Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Recuperating in the Far South.” *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 446–48.

McPherson, Elizabeth Gregory. “LETTERS FROM NORTH CAROLINA TO ANDREW JOHNSON, Part 1.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 27, no. 3 (1950): 336–63.

———. “LETTERS FROM NORTH CAROLINA TO ANDREW JOHNSON, Part 2.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 27, no. 4 (1950): 462–90.

McRae, John J. “A ‘Repentant Rebel’: Letter From John J. McRae to William L. Sharkey.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 18 (1956): 302–6.

Meade, Robert Douthat. "Some Neglected Aspects of the American Civil War: Recollections of John C. Wade." *The William and Mary Quarterly* 16, no. 3 (1936): 408–13.

Means, Alexander, and Ross H McLean. *Diary for 1861*; Atlanta: Library, Emory University, 1949. 46 p. 24 cm. Emory University Publications, Sources and Reprints Series 6, No 1.

"Secessionist member of Georgia convention; described events of first months of war."

Mecaslin, John M and Mary Ann. "Mecaslin Letters, 1864-1865." *Atlanta Historical Bulletin* 2 (1938): 139.

"Written after Atlanta's fall, September 2, 1864, plight of citizens forced to leave city."

Mecklin, Robert W. "The Mecklin Letters Written in 1863-1864 at Mt. Comfort by Robert W. Mecklin." *Washington County [Arkansas] Historical Papers 1910-1915* 10 (1955).

Mellon, Knox, and John W. Hosford. "A Florida Soldier in the Army of Northern Virginia: The Hosford Letters." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 46, no. 3 (1968): 243–71.

Melltown, Bennie Catherine. *Memories of a Pre-Civil War Community*, 1950. Ix, 67 p., illus. 23 cm.

"On Crumly's Chapel, AL. Based on old stories retold by her mother. Large section on Civil War and reconstruction."

Mendenhall, Willard Hall. "Life Is Uncertain... Willard Hall Mendenhall's 1862 Civil War Diary, Part 1." *Missouri Historical Review* 78, no. 4 (1984): 428–52.

"January 1-December 31, 1862. A carriage maker and farmer who lived near Lexington, Mo. He recorded the hardships and sufferings of civilians caused by successive Union and Confederate armies subsisting off the land; guerrilla actions of both forces; and the oppression of pro-Southerners."

———. "Life Is Uncertain... Willard Hall Mendenhall's 1862 Civil War Diary, Part 2." *Missouri Historical Review* 79, no. 1 (1984): 65–88.

Mendenhall, Willard Hall, and Margaret Mendenhall. Frazier. *Missouri Ordeal, 1862-1864: Diaries of Willard Hall Mendenhall*. Newhall, Calif.: C. Boyer, 1985.

Iv, 219 p., [ 1 ] leaf of plates: ill, 23 cm.

*Other editions*: McLean, Va.: EPM Publications, cl994. 207 p. 22 cm. F436.M48 1994.

"Southern sympathies, his father in medical department with Price in Missouri, but he remained civilian. Diary reflects all troubles as a border state."

Meriwether, Lee. *My Yesteryears: An Autobiography*. Webster Groves, Mo.: The International Mark Twain Society, 1942.

4 p.l., 440 p., fronts., plates, ports. 22.5 cm.

“Chapters on Jeff Davis, Prisons, etc.”

Merrick, Caroline E. *Old Times in Dixie Land; a Southern Matron’s Memories*. New York: The Grafton press, 1901.  
241 p., front., port. 20 cm.

“Life in old South, before, during and after the Civil War in Louisiana, includes diary and family conversations.”

Merrill, James M. “NOTHING TO EAT BUT RAW BACON: LETTERS FROM A WAR CORRESPONDENT, 1862.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 17, no. 2 (1958): 141–55.

———. “PERSONNE GOES TO GEORGIA: FIVE CIVIL WAR LETTERS.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 2 (1959): 202–11.

Merritt, Lucius Manlius, and Lizzie Merritt. *Kiss the Children for Father: Letters from a Prisoner at Fort Pickens*. Pensacola, Fla.: Pensacola Historical Society, 1975.  
44 p., ill. 22 cm.

“October 1862-January 1863. A businessman who refused to take the oath of allegiance to the United States when Pensacola was abandoned in May 1862 described the conditions of his imprisonment at Fort Pickens. He commented on the flight of Pensacolans from Union occupation and the destruction of lumber mills by Confederates to prevent their capture by the Federals.”

Meyer, Emma Vories. “A Red-Headed Rebel.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 31 (1923): 136–37.

“Unknown time or place. A cute wartime story.”

Middleton, Allecia Hopton. *Life in Carolina and New England during the Nineteenth Century, as Illustrated by Reminiscences and Letters of the Middleton Family of Charleston, South Carolina, and of the DeWolf Family of Bristol, Rhode Island*. Bristol, Rhode Island: Priv. print., 1929.

Mikell, Isaac Jenkins. *Rumbling of the Chariot Wheels*. Columbia, S.C.: The State company, 1923.  
273 p., front. 20 cm.

“An account of the Civil War era “doings and misdoing in the barefooted period of a boy’s life on a southern plantation” in the South Carolina Sea Islands.”

Miller, Fannie Walker. “The Fall of Richmond.” *Confederate Veteran* 13 (1905): 305.

“April 2, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. A brief recollection of the capture of the Confederate capital.”

Miller, Randall M. "It Is Good to Be Religious": A Loyal Slave on God, Masters, and the Civil War." *The North Carolina Historical Review* 54, no. 1 (1977): 66–71.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters From Nashville, 1862, II 'Dear Master.'" *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 1 (1974): 85–92.

Miller, Walter L. "The Last Meeting of the Confederate Cabinet." *The Southern Magazine*. 1, no. 3 (1899): 137–50.

Milling, Chapman. "Illum in Flames." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 135–38, 179–83, 212–16.

"February-march 1865. Columbia, South Carolina. A collection of descriptions of the destruction of the South Carolina capital."

Mills, Anson, and C. H. Claudy. *My Story*. Washington, D. C.: Press of Byron S. Adams, 1921.

"Recollections of Civil War El Paso."

Mills, Laurens Tenney. *A South Carolina Family: Mills-Smith, and Related Lines*. n.p., 1960. 158 p. illus. 24 cm.

"Privately printed, for sale by Mrs. W.I. Norton. Walhalla, SC. "Manuscripts," memoirs and much Civil War data given."

Mills, W. W. *Forty Years at El Paso, 1858-1898*. El Paso, Tex.: C. Hertzog, 1962. 212 p., illus. 24 cm.

"A Unionist recalls Civil War El Paso. 2nd edition."

Milton, Sarah Fort, Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. "Life on the Old Plantation." *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 298–300.

"1861-1865. Georgia. A warm recollection of plantation days and the change brought by the war, and especially the kindness of "Uncle Wilkes."

Minor, John Barbee. "John B. Minor's Civil War Diary." Edited by Anne Freudenberg and John Casteen. *Albemarle County History* 22 (1964 1963): 45–56.

"February 28-March 7, 1865. This Professor of Law at the University of Virginia was entrusted with the safety of the school during Sheridan's Shenandoah Valley campaign. With the protection of a guard of Union soldiers, the University remained unscathed."

"Missouri History Not Found in Textbooks: Sale of Slaves at Columbia in 1864." *Missouri Historical Review* 32, no. 1 (1937): 245–46.

Mitchel, Cora. *Reminiscences of the Civil War*. Providence: Snow & Farnham, 1916.  
43 p.

“War-time experiences in Apalachicola, FL, and Columbia, GA, of daughter of Thos. Leeds Mitchel of Connecticut, cotton merchant.”

Mitchell, Enoch L., and U. G. Owen. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON IN THE ARMY OF TENNESSEE TO HIS WIFE, Part 1.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 4, no. 4 (1945): 341–53.

———. “LETTERS OF A CONFEDERATE SURGEON IN THE ARMY OF TENNESSEE TO HIS WIFE, Part 2.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 5, no. 1 (1946): 60–81.

Mitchell, Mary. *Divided Town*. Barre, Mass.: Barre Publishers, 1968.  
Ix, 193 p. illus., maps, ports. 24 cm.

“Georgetown, DC, largely Southern, war experiences there.”

Mitchell, William Henry. “Letters of Rev. W.H. Mitchell, January 1861.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 23, no. 1 and 2 (1961): 180–87.

M.J.H. “Rose Cottage. A Real Incident of the War.” *Land We Love* 6 (1869): 279–92.

Molineaux, Emily E. *Lifetime Recollections: An Interesting Narrative of Life in the Southern States before and during the Civil War, with Incidents of the Bombardment of Atlanta by the Union Forces, the Author Being Then a Resident of That City*. San Francisco: C.W. Gordon, 1902.  
98 p. [2] leaves of plates: ports., 20 cm.

“Life in Southern states before and during the War, incidents in the bombardment of Atlanta, GA.”

Moncure, E. C. *Reminiscences of the Civil War*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1914.  
31 p. 21 cm.  
*Other editions.* 1914 - mircorform.  
Richmond?, 1969. 31 p. facsim 21 cm. E605.M73 1969.

Moneyhon, Carl H., and Virginia Davis Gray. “Life in Confederate Arkansas: The Diary of Virginia Davis Gray, 1863–1865, Part 1.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 42, no. 1 (1983): 47–85.

———. “Life in Confederate Arkansas: The Diary of Virginia Davis Gray, 1863–1866, Part 2.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 42, no. 2 (1983): 134–69.

Monnett, Howard Norman. “‘The Awfulest Time I Ever Seen’: A Letter from Sherman’s Army.” *Civil War History* 8, no. 3 (1962): 283–89.

Montague, W.P. "The Alabama-Kearsarge Fight." *Confederate Veteran* 2 (1894): 140.

Montfort, Theodorick Wingfield. *Rebel Lawyer; Letters of Theodorick W. Montfort, 1861-1862*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1965.

Montgomery, Lizzie Wilson. *Sketches of Old Warrenton, North Carolina; Traditions and Reminiscences of the Town and People Who Made It*. Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton printing company, 1924.

Xv, 451 p. 23 cm. Reprint of the 1924 issue.

"Contains a history of the town but focuses mainly on the homes of old Warrenton. Includes a section on the professional men, notable visitors and events of Warrenton."

Moon, Anna Mary. "CIVIL WAR MEMOIRS OF MRS. ADELIE DEADERICK." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 7, no. 1 (1948): 52-71.

Mooney, Sue F. Dromgoole. *My Moving Tent*. Nashville: Publishing House Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Bigham & Smith, agents, 1903.

2 p.l., 7-300 p. 2 ports., 19 cm.

"Several chapters on CSA, minutes of Gen. Assoc., chaplains and missionaries of Army of Tennessee."

———. "Reminiscences of the War, Part 1." *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885): 55-60.

———. "Reminiscences of the War, Part 2." *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885): 110-13.

———. "Reminiscences of the War, Part 3." *Southern Bivouac* 3 (1885): 153-59.

Moore, A.B. "A.B. Moore Correspondence Relating to Secession." Edited by Milo B Howard. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 23, no. 1 (1961): 1-28.

Moore, Eudora L. "Reminiscences of Indianola, Tex." *Confederate Veteran* 11 (1903): 353.

"1862-1864. Indianola, Texas. A former resident remembers wartime events in a Texas port."

Moore, Frank. *Anecdotes, Poetry and Incidents of the War: North and South. 1860-1865. Collected and arranged by F.M.* New York, 1866.

560 p. front., port. 25 cm.

Other editions: New York: Arundel, 1882. E655.M82a.  
1980, Microfiche.

———. *Women of the War: Their Heroism and Self-Sacrifice*. Hartford, Conn.: S. S. Scranton, 1866.  
560 p. front., port. 25 cm. E655

Moore, H.H. "Florida in Autumn and Winter." *Ladies' Repository* 34 (May 1865): 278-81.

Moore, J. Scott. "Southern Account of the Burning of Chambersburg -- Unwritten History." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 25 (1897): 315–22.

Moore, John Trotwood. *Tom's Last Forage*. Nashville, Tenn.: Cokesbury press, 1926.  
vi p., 1., 3-36 p. incl. front. 16 cm.

"Story of an old Negro and master during and after the War."

Moore, Louis T. "The Heroine of Fort Fisher." *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1925): 256–59.

Moore, Nancy E., and Julia. Neal. *The Journal of Eldress Nancy, Kept at the South Union, Kentucky, Shaker Colony, August 15, 1861-September 4, 1864*. Nashville: Parthenon Press; sold by the Shaker Museum, Auburn, Ky., 1963.  
256 p., illus. 23 cm. Sold by the Shaker Museum, Alburn, Ky.

"August 15, 1861-September 4, 1864. Recorded those men loyal to the Union were fleeing Kentucky to avoid conscription into Confederate service. When Confederate troops occupied the Shaker colony, the Sisters and Brothers were forced to cook and provide for them, the Union soldiers, however, caused the greatest destruction to the colony."

Moore, Robert T. "Letter of ... August 22, 1861; and a Letter to Wm. T. Moore, April 21, 1862." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 23 (1961): 300–302.

Moore, Sallie Alexander Moore. *Memories of a Long Life in Virginia*. Staunton, Va.: McClure Company, 1920.  
183 p., ports 19 cm.

"Much on CSA, knew Lee and Jackson."

Moore, Scott J. "General Hunter's Raid: Story of How General McCausland Held Immense Odds in Check. Burning of the Institute." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 27 (1897): 179–91.

Morgan, A. T. *Yazoo: Or, On the Picket Line of Freedom in the South. A Personal Narrative*. Washington, D.C.: A.T. Morgan, 1884.  
9-512 p. Microfiche.  
*Other editions*: New York: Russell & Russell [1968]. 512 p. 23 cm. Reprint of 1884 ed. with a new introduction by Otto. H. Asen. F341.M84 1968.

"Just after the end of the war in Mississippi, this work gives a clear view of the defeated South and the conditions on the home front in 1865."

Morgan, Forrest T., Mrs. "Nancy Harts' of the Confederacy." *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 465–66.

"1863-1864. LaGrange, Georgia. Praise for young women of the South and their service—"they stood ever in readiness."

Morgan, George Hampton. "Typical Letter of War Times." *Confederate Veteran* 16 (1908): 156–57.

"December 1862. Nashville to Richmond. A contemporary letter describes a railroad trip from Tennessee to Virginia."

Morgan, George p, and Stephen A Morgan. "A Confederate Journal." *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers* 22 (1961): 201–16.

Morgan, Irby. *How It Was; Four Years among the Rebels*. Nashville, Tenn.: Printed for the author. Publishing house, Methodist Episcopal church, South., 1892. 204 p., front., ports 19 cm.

"This is a trustworthy account which does not attempt to record minute details, conversations, and exact dates. Mrs. Irby Morgan was married to a brother of General John H. Morgan and was living in Nashville when the war broke out. Morgan left Nashville before the Federal troops arrived, going first to Fayetteville and Shelbyville and then to Lookout Mountain near Chattanooga. She later retreated to Marietta, Georgia, remained there until Sherman headed for Atlanta, and removed to the Sand Hills near Augusta. During this time Mrs. Morgan made herself useful in hospital work and, while living in the Sand Hills, her children worked in the Augusta Arsenal, making cartridges. The narrative is a valuable and vivid record of a wartime refugee's experiences. Coulter #329."

Morris, N.E. "The Good Samaritan at Franklin." *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 448.

"1864. Franklin, Tennessee. A former soldier describes the "devoted and unselfish service to the sick and wounded" by Mrs. John McGavock."

Morrow, D. F. *Then and Now; Reminiscences and Historical Romance, 1856-1865*. Macon, Ga.: Press of the J. W. Burke Company, 1926. 346 p.

"This is a chronicle of the author's experiences, primarily in North Carolina and primarily in the last half of the 19th century, life in the Piedmont, etc., with chapters on the Civil War, slavery, evolution, courtship, etc. It includes intimate, fresh stories about the "doings" of people in that area and much detail about the Civil War. The War topics include: first impressions; happenings at the old muster ground, 1862; Home guard and patrol; the terrors of a night scene; the turning of the tide; surrender of Lee. This work includes many details about the War and other aspects of Southern life. Its value lies in its genuineness, immediacy and the amount of detail, especially in relation to the War."

Morrow, Henry Preston. "Reminiscing From 1861 to 1865, An 'Ex-Confederate.'" *East Tennessee Historical Society* 9 (1971): 5–19.

Morrow, Maude E. *Recollections of the Civil War*. Lockland, Ohio: J. Morrow, 1901. 48 p., port. 20 cm.

“As an 8-year-old, the author traveled with her mother to Corinth, MS, shortly after the 1862 battle there, to be near her ailing father.”

Mott, Charles R. “WAR JOURNAL OF A CONFEDERATE OFFICER.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 5, no. 3 (1946): 234–48.

Mudd, Joseph A. “What I Saw at Wilson’s Creek.” *Missouri Historical Review* 7, no. 2 (1913): 89–105.

“June-August 1861. Southwest Missouri. A resident of Lincoln County, Missouri summarizes the events relating to the important battle in southwest Missouri.”

Muir, Dorothy Troth. *Presence of a Lady; Mount Vernon, 1861-1868*. Washington: Printed by Mount Vernon Publishing Company, 1946.  
90 p., incl. front., plates (1 double) 24 cm.

“A member of staff at Mount Vernon recalls wartime problems there.”

Munford, Beverly Bland. *Random Recollections*. Virginia Life, from School-Days through the War to Modern Times. New York: Priv. print. The De Vinne Press, 1905.  
238 p. 22 cm.

“Memories of Richmond Bar, politics and Civil War.”

Murphey, George S. *Nuggets of Gold from the Southland*. Macon Ga.: J.W. Burke, 1936.  
142 p., illus., port. 24 cm.

“CSA history.”

Musmer, Charles. “Louisville During the War.” *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 52 (1978): 206–32.

“Charles Musmer chronicled life in Louisville, KY during the War through journals, notes, and histories of those who lived through it. He included the social life, economy, business, theft, religion, and the conflict of loyalties in the thriving border town.”

Musser, Richard H. “The War in Missouri, Part 1.” *Southern Bivouac* 4 (1886): 678–85.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The War in Missouri, Part 2.” *Southern Bivouac* 4 (1886): 745–52.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The War in Missouri, Part 3.” *Southern Bivouac* 5 (1886): 43–48.

\_\_\_\_\_. “The War in Missouri, Part 4.” *Southern Bivouac* 5 (1886): 102–7.

Myers, Robert Manson, and Charles Colcock Jones. *The Children of Pride; a True Story of Georgia and the Civil War*. New York: Popular Library, 1972.  
Xxv, 1845 p., maps 26 cm.

*Other editions.* New York: Popular Library, 1977, 6 vols. 18 cm.

New York: Popular Library, 1972, 3 vols. 20 cm. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1984, 671 p. Reduced from 1,845 pp. Omits index, 'Who's who,' and letters predating Civil War.

"1854-1868. Letters, some 1,200 of the nearly 7,000 extant, between the men and women of a large, well-educated family from Liberty County, Georgia. Although the correspondents are numerous—the editor has compiled a lengthy "who's who"—there are four principal writers. Charles Colcock Jones, Sr., a plantation owner, Presbyterian minister, and promoter of the spiritual welfare of the slaves, wrote about congregations and church matters, as well as issues of national importance, until his death in 1863. Mrs. Charles Jones, Sr., summarized everyday events on the plantation, attempts to hold the family together, intrusions by Union soldiers at the family plantation "Montevideo" during Sherman's march, and the eventual sale of the family home and her move to New Orleans. Older son Charles Jr., a Harvard-educated lawyer, described family legal matters, including selling land and slaves, and his experiences in the defense of the Georgia coast and the siege of Charleston. Younger son Surgeon Major Joseph served in the Confederate Medical Department and conducted research in Confederate prison camps. Among the letters of a sister, Mary Sharpe Jones Mallard, is a description of the siege of Atlanta and her escape to "Montevideo." An abridged version of CHILDREN OF PRIDE was published in New Haven: Yale University Press, 1984."

# N

N.A. "A Night of Adventure." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 415–17.

Nagel, Charles. *A Boy's Civil War Story*. Philadelphia: Dorrance and company, 1937.

340 p. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: 2nd ed. St. Louis, Mo.: C. Nagel: Printed and bound by Eden Pub. House, 1934, cl935. 420 p. CT275.N25. A3 1935

"A German boy in Texas."

Nash, Michael. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 1." *Woodstock Letters* 16, no. 2 (1887): 144–56.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 2." *Woodstock Letters* 16, no. 3 (1887): 238–59.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 3." *Woodstock Letters* 17, no. 1 (1888): 12–29.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 4." *Woodstock Letters* 17, no. 2 (1888): 135–49.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 5." *Woodstock Letters* 17, no. 3 (1888): 269–87.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 6." *Woodstock Letters* 18, no. 1 (1889): 3–25.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 7." *Woodstock Letters* 18, no. 2 (1889): 153–68.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 8." *Woodstock Letters* 19, no. 1 (1889): 22–41.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Letters from a Chaplain in the War of 1861, Part 9." *Woodstock Letters* 18, no. 3 (1889): 319–30.

"Nassau and the Blockade Runners." *Confederate Veteran* 22 (1914): 572.

Neal, Julia. "South Union Shakers During War Years." *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 39 (1965): 147–50.

"Nancy Moore wrote a two-volume diary that chronicled her times with the Shaker community in South Union, KY during the Civil War. the community attempted to remain neutral. Miss

Moore commented on both Union and Confederate soldiers and described a strong community that worked hard to preserve their way of life—despite the horror that surrounded them.”

Neale, William, Virginia Kemp. Rayburn, and John C. Rayburn. *Century of Conflict, 1821-1913.* Chicano Heritage. New York: Arno Press, 1976.

Neill, A., Lt. Col. “Andrew Neill’s Galveston Letters.” Edited by C. Richard King. *Texana* 3 (1965): 203–17.

Neill, Job. “The Job Neill Letters.” Edited by Mrs. Walter A. Dowell. *Independence [Arkansas] County Chronicle* 8 (1966): 27–37.

Neilson, Eliza Lucy Irion. *Lucy’s Journal.* Greenwood, Miss.: Baff Print. Corp., 1967. 108 p., illus., ports. 23 cm.

“Columbus, MS, during the war, and Neilson-Irion families.”

———. “News From the Front.” *Southern Bivouac* 6 (1887): 485–88.

Nesbit, Philander H. “Eight Months in Missouri: The Civil War Letters of Philander H. Nesbit.” *Missouri Historical Review* 75, no. 3 (1981): 261–84.

Newcomb, James P. *Sketch of Secession Times in Texas, and Journal of Travel from Texas through Mexico to California, Including a History of the “Box Colony.”* ., 1863. 12, 33 p. 24 cm.

“Union Refugee in Texas.”

Newman, Ellan H. “A Night of Terror.” *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 184.

“Unknown time. Alabama. A lady recalls a story by her mother about a trying night when lonely women were brave.”

News and Courier, Charleston, SC. “*Our Women in the War.* ” *The Lives They Lived; the Deaths They Died. From the Weekly News Ad Courier, Charleston, S.C. ...* Charleston, S.C.: The News and Courier Book Presses, 1885. Xii, [3J-482 p. 24 cm.

“Recollections of the wartime years in the great South Carolina port city.”

Newton, James K. “A Wisconsin Boy at Vicksburg: The Letters of James K. Newton.” Edited by Stephen E Ambrose. *Journal of Mississippi History* 23 (1961): 1–14.

Nichols, James Wilson. *Now You Hear My Horn; the Journal of James Wilson Nichols, 1820-1887.* Austin: University of Texas Press, 1968.

Nichols, Wesley. *Autobiography and Civil War Recollections of Wesley Nichols, Leesville, S.C.* Leesville, S.C.: Twin County News Print, 1915.

Nicholson, William Alexander. *The Burning of Columbia*. Columbia, S.C.: William Sloane, Book and job printer, 1895.

North Carolina Yearly Meeting of Friends (1698- ). *An Account of the Sufferings of Friends of North Carolina Yearly Meeting, in Support of Their Testimony against War, from 1861 to 1865*. Baltimore: Press of W. K. Boyle, 1868.

North Carolina Yearly Meeting of Friends, and Nathan F Spencer. *A Narrative of Some of the Proceedings of North Carolina Yearly Meeting on the Subject of Slavery within Its Limits*. Greensborough: published by order of the Meeting for Sufferings of North Carolina Yearly Meeting, 1848.

North, Thomas. *Five Years in Texas; or, What You Did Not Hear during the War from January 1861 to January 1866. A Narrative of His Travels, Experiences, and Observations, in Texas and Mexico*. Cincinnati: Elm Street printing co., 1871.  
Viii, [9]-231 p. 18 cm.

“This account of Texas during the Civil War, by a Northern merchant turned preacher to evade the Confederate draft law, is written in a friendly spirit but contains some sharp criticism and incisive observations on the manners and customs of Texans. In January, 1861, he left his home in Freeport, IL, went by train to Cairo and on a Mississippi River steamer to New Orleans. Crossing the river, he went by train to Brashear City (Berwick Bay), embarked for Galveston on a ship of the Morgan Line, went into Texas to Houston, and established himself as a merchant at Brenham. Driven out by violence near the end of the war, he went to Matamoras, Mexico, until Lee's surrender when he embarked with his family for New Orleans, returned to Galveston, continued on to Brenham, and finally left Texas. Coulter #346.”

Northern, William J. *Men of Mark in Georgia: A Complete and Elaborate History of the State from Its Settlement to the Present Time, Chiefly Told in Biographies and Autobiographies of the Most Eminent Men of Each Period of Georgia's Progress and Development*. Atlanta: A. B. Caldwell, 1907.

581 p.

*Other editions*: Spartanburg, SC: The Reprint Company, 1974, cl 906-12. 7 v. ports. 22 cm.

Norton, Reuben S. “The Diary of Reuben S. Norton Records What Happened in Rome From 1861 to 1865.” Edited by Roger Aycock. *Georgia Life* 3 (1977): 18–19, 36.

“1861-1865. Merchant. Notations of events which culminated in this Georgia city's occupation. The Union troops departed on November 11, 1864, after burning many of the buildings. The residents then suffered from renegade bands of Confederate “scouts.”

Nott, Charles C. *Sketches of the War: A Series of Letters to the North Moore Street School of New York*. New York: A.D.F. Randolph, 1865.

Xvii, 201 p. 19 cm.

*Other editions:* Paris Tenn: Guild Bridery Press [1987?]. 174 p. 20 cm. Facsimile reprint. E60I.N9I 1987. New York: A.D.F. Randolph, cl865. 4,h ed. 174p. 19cm. E601.N912

“Although these letters were addressed to school children, they give a close-up view of the country and inhabitants of northwestern Tennessee and western Kentucky. Nott, a resident of New York City at the outbreak of the civil War, went to St. Louis and became captain of the Fifth Iowa Cavalry. He found much Unionism among the Southern people he visited on foraging raids, became quite friendly with them, and reproduces conversations that seem to be authentic. Coulter #350.”

Nourse, Margaret Tilloston Kemble. “Strangers and Pilgrims’: The Diary of Margaret Tilloston Kemble Nourse, 4 April-11 November 1862.” Edited by Edward D.C. Campbell. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 91, no. 4 (1983): 440–508.

“April 4-November 11, 1862. Described a family's move from Georgetown DC, to their farm in Fauquier County, VA. Although torn between opposing allegiances, Margaret supported the Union and proudly flew the "stars and stripes" on Independence Day. She recorded the situation of the black laborers, shortages, illnesses, marauding soldiers, and her difficulty of adapting to the hard work and frustrations of farming.”

Nugent, William Lewis, and William M Cash. *My Dear Nellie: The Civil War Letters of William L. Nugent to Eleanor Smith Nugent*. Jackson: Univ. Pr. of Mississippi, 1977.

Nutt, Laetitia Lafon Ashmore. *Courageous Journey: The Civil War Journal of Laetitia Lafon Ashmore Nutt*. Miami, Fla.: E.A. Seemann, 1975.  
88 p., ill. 23 cm.

“October 12, 1863-August 28, 1864. Mrs. Nutt, with her three daughters, moved often to be near her husband, Captain Leroy Nutt, of Nutt's Cavalry Company (Louisiana). She followed him in his campaigns, which included Arkansas Post and Missionary Ridge. She was very near the fighting at Chickamauga, during Bragg's retreat into Georgia, and in the Atlanta campaign.”

# O

Obenchain, Elizabeth Ann. "Virginia Heroine, Mrs. E.A. Obenchain." *Confederate Veteran* 14 (1906): 72–73.

"Summer 1864. Lynchburg, Virginia. A determined lady's experiences during a Union attack on her home and Lynchburg."

O'Brien, Mitchell. *An Evening When Alone: Four Journals of Single Women in the South, 1827-67*. Charlottesville: Published for the Southern Texts Society by the University Press of Virginia, 1993.  
Xvi, 460 p., ill. 24 cm.

"Four observers: including a dry wit, a gregarious belle, a plantation governess, and an entrapped spinster, each with rich insights on life in the Old South; includes Ann Lewis Hardeman's 1861-1865 diary of the war in Mississippi."

O'Connell, Jeremiah Joseph. *Catholicity in the Carolinas and Georgia: Leaves of Its History ... A.D. 1820 - A.D. 1878*. New York: D. J. Sadlier, 1879.  
647 p. ports.  
*Other editions*: Spartanburg: Reprint Company, 1972, 647 p., 23 cm. BX1410.03 1972.

O'Connor, T. P. *My Beloved South*. New York: Putnam, 1913.

Oden, John Piney. "The End of Oden's War; A Confederate Chaplain's Diary." Edited by Michael Barton. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 43, no. 2 (1981): 73–98.

O'Hanlon, John. *Life and Scenery in Missouri: Reminiscences of a Missionary Priest*. Dublin: James Duffy & Co., 1890.

Oldham, William S. "The Last Days of the Confederacy, Part 1." *De Bow's Review* 37 (1869): 955–62, 1048–55.

———. "The Last Days of the Confederacy, Part 2." *De Bow's Review* 38 (1870): 42–53, 133–43, 378–81, 438–47, 737–50.

O'Leary, Jenny, and Harvey H. Jackson. "The Civil War Letters of Captain Daniel O'Leary, U.S.A." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 77, no. 3 (1979): 157–85.

Oliver, William H. "Blockade-Running from Wilmington." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 3 (1895): 361.

Olsen, Louise P. "Some Reactions of Union Soldiers Stationed in the South during the Civil War." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 10, no. 1 (1951): 46–57.

Oltorf, Frank Calvert, and Zenas Bartlett. *The Marlin Compound; Letters of a Singular Family*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1968.  
X, 290 p., ill., facsims., map, ports. 24 cm.

“Family letters from Marlin, Texas from 1854 through the 1880s. Includes material on Texas in the Civil War and during the Reconstruction Era.”

Oltrogge, Estelle Trichell. “Raymond, Miss., in War Times.” *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 19 (1911): 370–71.

”1861-1865. Raymond, Mississippi. Memories of childhood war years in a small Mississippi town.”

O’Neal, Bill, and Samuel Alonza Cooke. “The Civil War Memoirs of Samuel Alonza Cooke.” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 74, no. 4 (1971): 535–48.

Orgain, Kate Alma. *A Waif from Texas*. Austin, Texas: Ben C. Jones & Co., 1901.  
[8], 238, [2] p. (first 3 p. and last 2 p. blank) ill.port. 21 cm.

“Ante-bellum recollections of life on a plantation, slaves in Texas Panhandle after war.”

“Original of Dixie.” *Confederate Veteran* 12 (1893): 433–35.

Orr, Lucinda Lee. *Journal of a Young Lady of Virginia*. Baltimore: J. Murphy and company, 1871.  
56 p. 23 cm.

“From an old manuscript of a country place in Maryland.”

Osborn, George C. “A TENNESSEAN AT THE SIEGE OF VICKSBURG: THE DIARY OF SAMUEL ALEXANDER RAMSEY SWAN, MAY-JULY, 1863.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 14, no. 4 (1955): 353–72.

———. “SHERMAN’S MARCH THROUGH GEORGIA: LETTERS FROM CHARLES EWING TO HIS FATHER THOMAS EWING.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 42, no. 3 (1958): 323–27.

Otis, Hackett. “Excerpts from the Diaries and Letters of Reverend Otis Hackett.” *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 1 (1962): 23–48.

Outwest, Oliver. *Adventures of Lena Rouden, a “Southern Letter Carrier,” or Rebel Spy. A Story of the Late War*. Chicago: Horton & Leonard, Book and job printers, 1872.  
69 p.

“Set in Tennessee.”

Overton, Walter Alexander. "Excerpts from the Diary of Walter Alexander Overton." *Journal of Mississippi History* 17 (1955): 191–204.

"Much of the diary was kept by Walter Overton, but in December, 1861, when he left for the war, his wife, Mary, assumed the chore of writing it. Their accounts describe the everyday life of citizens and their families in Corinth, Mississippi during the war."

Owen, Kathryn. *Civil War Days in Clark County*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1963.

87 p. 23 cm.

*Other editions*: Lexington, Ky. 1863.

"Edition of 200 copies."

Owen, Narcissa. *Memoirs of Narcissa Owen, 1831-1907*. Washington, 1907.

*Other editions*: Siloam Springs, Ark.: Siloam Springs Museum, 1980. 143 p., ill. 22 cm. E99.C8

"While the recollection generally is about Cherokees, the author lived in Lynchburg during the War, made CSA uniforms, described Hunter's Raid, etc."

Owen, Nellie H. *"Elmwood" during the War: And, My Old Battered Canteen*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1896.

Ozanne, T. D. *The South as It Is: Or Twenty-One Years' Experience in the Southern States of America*. London: Saunders, Otley, 1863.

V, [I], 306 p. 20 cm.

"Most of this book is concerned with factual discussion of the South; only the last three of its sixteen chapters deal with the author's personal experiences. The Reverend Ozanne was an Englishman who became a resident of the South in 1841 as an Episcopal rector on the Gulf coast of Mississippi. In 1862 he decided to remove from this exposed region and settle for a time in the interior of the state, but after a few weeks at Terry, near Jackson, he determined to return to England. He continued on to New Orleans and waited there under the Butler regime for an opportunity to go by sea to New York. In September he sailed for England. This narrative gives an interesting picture of conditions in that part of the Confederacy which the author visited and especially of New Orleans under Butler. Coulter 359."

# P

Pabst, Loraine Beatrice. "The Sack and Occupation of Athens, Alabama, 1862-1865." *North Alabama Historical Association Bulletin* 4 (1959): 11-22.

Packard, Joseph, and Thomas J PACKARD. *Recollections of a Long Life ... 1812-1902. Edited by Rev. T.J. Packard.* Byron S. Adams: Washington, D.C., 1902.  
364 p., plates, 2 ports. 24 cm.

"War years: pp. 264-285; relations with leading southern families, life in Virginia."

Padgett, James A. "RECONSTRUCTION LETTERS FROM NORTH CAROLINA: PART IX: LETTERS TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN BUTLER." *The North Carolina Historical Review* 19, no. 4 (1942): 381-404.

———. "WITH SHERMAN THROUGH GEORGIA AND THE CAROLINAS: LETTERS OF A FEDERAL SOLDIER. Part 1." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 32, no. 4 (1948): 284-322.

———. "WITH SHERMAN THROUGH GEORGIA AND THE CAROLINAS: LETTERS OF A FEDERAL SOLDIER. Part 2." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 1 (1949): 49-81.

Page, Charles A. *Letters of a War Correspondent.* Boston, 1899.

Page, Rosewell. *Thomas Nelson Page; a Memoir of a Virginia Gentleman.* New York: C. Scribner's Sons, 1923.

Page, Thomas Nelson, and Richard Hooker Wilmer. *Two Little Confederates.* New York: C. Scribner's sons, 1888.  
156 p., ill. 22 cm.  
*Other editions:* 1889, 1892, 1907, 1940, 1950 and 1956, 190 p.  
New York: C. Scribner's Sons, 1925, 169 p., ill. 22 cm.  
Reprint, 1960. 189 p. front., plates. 24 cm.  
Harrisonburg, Va.: Sprinkle Publications, 1994, cl888. Ix, 156 p. ill. 24 cm. 1932. viii, 189 p. ill. 23 cm.  
New York: Garland, 1976. Xiv, 156 p. ill., 23 cm. Reprint.

"Based on boyhood experiences of Page and his brother Roswell."

Painter, Henry M. *Brief Narrative of Incidents in the War in Missouri, and of the Personal Experience of One Who Has Suffered.* Boston: Press of the Daily courier, 1863.  
28 p. 24 cm.

"Southern sympathizers, murder by Union troops."

Paisley, Clifton, and Major Scott. "How to Escape the Yankees: Major Scott's Letter to His Wife at Tallahassee, March 1864." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 50, no. 1 (1971): 53–61.

Paisley, Emma Butler, Ethel C. Simpson, Elizabeth. Huckabee, and William. Paisley. *Tulip Evermore: Emma Butler and William Paisley, Their Lives in Letters*. President's Series in Arkansas and Regional Studies v. 2. Fayetteville: University of Arkansas Press, 1985.  
492 p., it. 26 cm.

"Southern Arkansas during and after the war."

Palmer, Sarah L. *Translation of: Six Months Among the Secessionist: Sechs Monate Unter Den Secessionisten*. Philadelphia: Verglag Von Barclay and Co., Barclay, 1862.

Palmer, Thomas Waverly, and E. F Ellsberry. *The War Classes of the University of Alabama, 1861-1865. List of Members*. Place of publication not identified.

Panter, Bill, and W. G. D. Hinds. "True Stories of Adventures of the Civil War: The Memoirs of W. G. D. Hinds." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 13, no. 4 (1954): 325–37.

Paris, Louis-Philippe-Albert d'Orleans and editor. *History of the Civil War in America. Tasistro, Louis F.; 1808-1868; (Louis Fitzgerald); Translator*. Philadelphia, Porter & Coates, 1875.

Parisot, P. F. *The Reminiscences of a Texas Missionary*. San Antonio, Tex.: Johnson Bros. Printing Co., 1899.  
2T1 p. port. 20 cm.

"A French missionary in Mexico, Louisiana and Texas, 1852-1887."

Park, Ruie Ann Smith, William H. H Shibley, and John S Shibley. *The Civil War Letters of the Shibley Brothers, Wm. H.H. and John S., to Their Dear Parents in Van Buren, Arkansas*. Fayetteville, Ark.: Washington County Historical Society, 1963.  
19, [98] p. ill. 37 cm. (67 of 46 letters (largely printed on one side). Cover title: "Dear Parents."

Parker, Allen. *Recollections of Slavery Times*. Worcester, Mass.: Chas. W. Burbank & Co., Printers, 1895.

Parker, F. L. "The Battle of Fort Sumter as Seen from Morris Island." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 2 (1961): 65–71.

Parks, Joseph H. "SOME TENNESSEE LETTERS, 1849 to 1864." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 4, no. 3 (1945): 234–55.

Parks, Leighton. "What a Boy Saw of the Civil War with Glimpses of Gen. Lee." *Century Magazine* 70 (1905): 258–64.

Parks, Louise Wiseman, Dale Wiseman, and William Henderson Wiseman. *Captain Wiseman: A Bit of Family History*. Odessa, Tex.: Johnson Business Service, 1950.  
65, 17 p.

“Planters in North Carolina, South Carolina, and Texas. Covers William Henderson Wiseman (1829- 1911), an officer in CSA Army: “Life as I found it; memoirs of eighty years of living, as told to Louise Parks.”

Parmelee, L.R. “Helena and West Helena -- A Civil War Engineers Reminiscences.” *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 1 (1962): 1–25.

Parramore, Thomas C, Annie B Darden, F. Roy Johnson, and E. Frank Stephenson. *Before the Rebel Flag Fell: Five Viewpoints of the Civil War*. Murfreesboro, N.C.: Johnson Pub. Co., 1968.  
132 p. 22 cm.

“1861-1865. Diaries, newspapers, and letters by Annie Darden (plantation wife), Richard Barnes (1st, Hertford Light Infantry Company; then 17th North Carolina), Captain Thomas D. Boone (11th North Carolina Infantry, formerly 1st) and Media Evans (4th North Carolina Cavalry). Also includes a selection of brief extracts.”

Parrish, Randall. *My Lady of the South; a Story of the Civil War*. Chicago: A. C. McClurg & co., 1909.

Partin, Robert. “The Wartime Experiences of Margaret McCalla: Confederate Refugee from East Tennessee.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 24, no. 1 (1965): 39–53.

Patrick, Robert, and Foster Jay Taylor. *Reluctant Rebel; the Secret Diary of Robert Patrick, 1861-1865*. Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1959.

Payne, James E. “Early Days of the War in Missouri.” *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 58–60.

“June-December 1861. Missouri. A recollection of the deep divisions of loyalty in a key border state.”

Peacock, Jane, ed. “A Georgian’s View of War in Virginia.” *Atlanta Historical Bulletin* 23 (1979): 91–136.

“Letters of Arthur B. Simms, Covington, GA.”

———. “A Wartime Story: The Davidson Letters, 1862-1865.” *Atlanta Historical Bulletin* 1 (1975): 9–121.  
*Other editions*: Atlanta, Ga.: Atlanta Historical Society, 1975. 128 p. ill. port. 26 cm. E605.D263

Pearne, Thomas Hall. *Sixty-One Years of Itinerant Christian Life in Church and State*. Cincinnati, New York: Curts & Jennings; Eaton & Mains, 1899.  
506 p. front, prots. 20 cm.

“Pearne born in 1820, became a Methodist minister, traveled on a mule from Michigan to Oregon, was in the Civil War, worked in the South, etc. A fascinating account.”

Pearson, Elizabeth Ware. *Letters from Port Royal Written at the Time of the Civil War, Ed. by Elizabeth Ware Pearson*. Boston: W.B. Clarke company, 1906.  
Ix, 345 p., map. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Arno Press, 1969. Vi, ix, 345 p. map. 20 cm.

“The New England schoolmarms and reformers who came to the South to aid the freedmen at Port Royal, SC described their experiences in the Sea Islands during the Civil War era.”

Pearson, I. Everett. “Stuart in Westminster, a Narrative of Events in Westminster, Carroll County, MD During the Week of the War in Which Took Place the Battle of Gettysburg.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 2 (1915): 17–27.

Peck, William H. *The McDonalds; or, The Ashes of Southern Homes. A Tale of Sherman’s March*. New York: Metropolitan record office, 1867.  
192 p. 20 cm.

“May be fiction, reviewed in THE LAND WE LOVE, III (1867), 270-272.”

Peddy, George Washington, George Peddy, Cuttino, and Zerlina Catherine Peddy. *Saddle Bag and Spinning Wheel: Being the Civil War Letters of George W. Peddy, M.D., Surgeon, 56th Georgia Volunteer Regiment, C.S.A. and His Wife Kate Featherston Peddy*. Macon, Ga.: Mercer University Press, 1981.

Pember, Phoebe Yates, and Bell Irvin Wiley. *A Southern Woman’s Story: Life in Confederate Richmond, Including Unpublished Letters Written from the Chimborazo Hospital*. Wilmington, N.C.: Broadfoot Pub. Co., 1991.  
199 p., ill. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Ballantine Books, 1974, 174 p. 18 cm.  
Wilmington: Broadfoot Publishers, 1991, cl959. 199 p., ill. 25 cm.

“December 1862-April 1865. Pember, a hospital matron, described the organization of the Richmond hospital and her nursing duties. She wrote letters for soldiers and read those they received from relatives; insured those special diets were prepared that would aid the patient’s recuperation; and dressed wounds. Following a trip to Georgia in 1864, Pember concluded that Virginia’s hospitals were superior because they had been organized by women of refinement. Always proud of the woman’s role in hospital work, she was especially gratified that female sympathy for patients was vastly superior to that of the male doctors. Pember also described the gaiety in Richmond during the winter of 1864 and the occupation of the city. First published (New York: G.W. Carleton & Company, 1879). This edition expands the first version of this excellent account.”

Pendleton, William Frederic, Amena Pendleton Haines, and Constance Pendleton. *Confederate Memoirs; Early Life and Family History [of] William Frederic Pendleton [and] Mary Lawson Young Pendleton*. Bryn Athyn, Pa., 1958.  
181 p., ports., coats of arms. 22 cm.

“Distributed free by family.”

Perkerson, Medora Field. “A CIVIL WAR LETTER ON THE CAPTURE OF ATLANTA.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 28, no. 4 (1944): 251–69.

Perry, B. F., and Hext McCall Perry. *Reminiscences of Public Men, by Ex-Gov. B. F. Perry*. Philadelphia: J. D. Avil & co., 1883.

Peter, Frances Dallam, John David Smith, and William Cooper. *Window on the War: Frances Dallam Peter's Lexington Civil War Diary*. Lexington, Ky.: Lexington-Fayette County Historic Commission, 1976.  
53 p. [ 1 ] leaf of plates, ill. 23 cm.

“January 31, 1862–March 31, 1864. Lexington, KY. An ardent Unionist recorded events in a city with sharply divided loyalties. Peter described secessionists' defiance of Federal authority and Unionists' defiance during periods of Confederate occupation. She also recorded Kentucky state politics, the increase in petty crime and guerrilla activities, and her own feelings toward blacks. After the Emancipation Proclamation, she observed that blacks were not as anxious to help the Union soldiers as they had been earlier. By October 1863, however, she felt people were accepting the idea of emancipation and that it was nearly as cheap to hire a servant as to buy and care for a slave.”

Peticolas, A. B., and Don E. Alberts. *Rebels on the Rio Grande: The Civil War Journals of A.B. Peticolas*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1984.  
Ix, 187 p., ill. ports. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*. Albuquerque; Merit Press, 1993. Ix, 187 p., ill. ports 24 cm.

Pettit, Arabella Speairs, William Beverley Pettit, and Charles Wilson Turner. *Civil War Letters of Arabella Speairs and William Beverley Pettit of Fluvanna County, Virginia, March 1862–March 1865*. Roanoke, Va.: Virginia Lithography and Graphics, 1988.  
203 p 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: Roanoke, Va.: Virginia Lithography and Graphics, 1988.

“March 1862–February 1864. Pettit was Lieutenant of the Fluvanna Artillery.”

Pettus, Maia. *Princess of Glenndale: A Story of the South*. Washington: The Neale Publishing Company, 1902.  
314 p. (last 4 p. blank) 21 cm.

“War, slavery and politics.”

Peyton, J. Lewis. *The American Crisis; or, Pages from the Note-Book of a State Agent during the Civil War*. London: Saunders, Otley and co., 1867.

Peyton, Jesse Enlows. *Reminiscences of the Past*. Philadelphia: Printed by J.B. Lippincott company, 1895.  
98 p.. ill. 25 cm.

“Experiences of Peyton, a Kentuckian, in various businesses in Kentucky, with the Constitutional Union Party, politics, various exhibitions, etc.”

Phillips, Matin W. “Diary of a Mississippi Planter, January 1, 1840, to April, 1863.” *Publication of the Mississippi Historical Society* 10 (1908): 305–481.  
23 cm.

“Diary extends from 1840 to 1863, latter portion on war period.”

Phillips, Robert K., Thomas E. Barden, Charles L. Perdue, and Virginia Writers’ Project. *Weevils in the Wheat: Interviews with Virginia Ex-Slaves*. Charlottesville: University Press of Virginia, 1976.  
Xiv, 405 p., ill. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1980, cl976. 1st paperback ed.

“One of the most valuable books on slavery to appear in recent years, and it is one of the most fascinating.”

Phillips, Ulrich Bonnell, Howell Cobb, Alexander Hamilton Stephens, and Robert Augustus Tommbs. *The Correspondence of Robert Toombs, Alexander H. Stephens, and Howell Cobb*. Annual Report of the American Historical Association for the Year 1911 vol. 2. Washington, D. C.: Government Printing Office, 1913.  
759p. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Da Capo Press, 1970. Ix, 759 p. 24 cm. Reprint of 1913 edition. New introduction by James Rabun.

“A valuable resource for the years immediately preceding, during, and following the Civil War.”

Pickett, George E. *What Happened to Me*. New York: Brentano’s, 1917.  
759p. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Da Capo Press, 1970. Ix, 759 p. 24 cm. Reprint of 1913 edition. New introduction by James Rabun.

“A valuable resource for the years immediately preceding, during, and following the Civil War.”

Pickett, La Salle Corbell. *Across My Path; Memories of People I Have Known*. New York: Bretano’s, 1916.

Pickett, La Salle Corbell, Reginald F. Bolles, Plimpton Press., and F.G. Browne & Co. *The Bugles of Gettysburg*. Chicago: F.G. Browne & Co., 1913.

Pierce, Edward Lillie. "The Freedmen of Port Royal." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 12 (1863): 291–315.

"March 25 to May 10, 1862. Port Royal and Beaufort area. South Carolina. A Northern visitor describes the efforts to educate former slaves from the Sea Islands at Port Royal."

Pierce, Edward Lillie, and Edward Lillie Pierce. *The Negroes at Port Royal. Report of E. L. Pierce, Government Agent, to the Hon. Salmon P. Chase, Secretary of the Treasury*. Boston: R. F. Wallcut, 1862.

Pillar, James L. *The Catholic Church in Mississippi, 1837-65*. New Orleans: Hauser Press, 1964. Xviii, 380 p., ill. ports, maps, 24 m.

"Near three-fourths of book devoted to work of Bishop Eider and Civil War."

Pinckney, Sue. *Douglas; Tender and True*. St. Louis: Nixon-Jones Printing Co., 1892. 210 p. 19 cm.

"Plantation life during war, a Southern belle in love with a soldier in Hood's Texas Brigade."

Piner, H. L. *Ruth: A Romance of the Civil War*, 1970. 172 p. 16 cm.

"Based on a true story of Ruth Montaye, set in Memphis, TN during war."

Pitcock, Cynthia Dehaven, and Bill J Gurley. "I Acted From Principle: William Marcellus McPheeters, Confederate Surgeon." *Missouri Historical Review* 89, no. 4 (1995): 384–405.

"1861-1865. Missouri. Long statements by a Missouri surgeon describe his activities during the conflict."

Pitts, John A. *Personal and Professional Reminiscences of an Old Lawyer*. Kingsport, Tenn.: Southern Publishers, 1930. Xxiii, 381 p., port. 22 cm.

"Five chapters on Civil War and reconstruction in Tennessee."

Plant, D.A., Mrs. "Recollections of War as a Child, 1861-65." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 129–30.

"1863-1864. Knoxville, Tennessee. A lady recalls the siege and occupation of her city."

Poché, Felix Pierre. *A Louisiana Confederate; Diary of Felix Pierre Poché*. Natchitoches, La.: Louisiana Studies Institute, Northwestern State University, 1972.

Poe, Clarence Hamilton. *True Tales of the South at War; How Soldiers Fought and Families Lived, 1861-1865*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1961. 208 p. 21 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Dover; London: Constable, 1995. Xiii, 208 p. 21 cm. Reprint of 1961 ed. E605.T77

“A very good collection of different accounts of life in the CSA, black and white, rural and urban, civilian and military, young and old.”

Polk, J.M., Capt. “Memories of a Lost Cause.” *Texas Military History* 2 (1962): 23–43.

Pollard, Charleen Plumly, and George W. Allen. “Civil War Letters of George W. Allen.” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 83, no. 1 (1979): 47–52.

Pollard, Edward Alfred. *La Cause Perdue: Histoire de La Guerre Des Confédérés, Dáprès Des Rapports Officiels et Des Documents Authentiques*. Lost Cause.French. Nouvelle-Orléans: La Renaissance Louisianaise, 1867.

———. *Life of Jefferson Davis, with a Secret History of the Southern Confederacy, Gathered “behind the Scenes in Richmond.” Containing Curious and Extraordinary Information of the Principal Southern Characters in the Late War, in Connection with President Davis, and in Relation to the Various Intrigues of His Administration*. Philadelphia, Chicago etc.: National pub. co., 1869.

“An avid secessionist, he held Davis and the government in Richmond responsible for losing the war.”

———. *Southern History of the Great Civil War in the United States*. Toronto: P.R. Randall, 1863.

———. *Southern History of the War, First Edition*. New York: C. B. Richardson, 1866.

———. *Southern History of the War, Second Edition*. New York: J. Brussel, Blue & the Gray Press, 1960.

———. *Southern History of the War: The First Year of the War*. New York: C. B. Richardson, 1863. 389 p., ports. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: New York: Charles B. Richardson, 1864, 360 p., front, port. 24 cm.

“Pollard's position as editor of the Richmond EXAMINER placed within his reach a mass of authentic material which was not accessible to any other Southern writer.”

———. *Southern History of the War: The Last Year of the War*. New York: C. B. Richardson, 1866. 363 p., front, port. 22 Vi cm.

"Scarce, only a small edition was printed and bound separately. This title may also be found in the 2-vol. set from chap. xiv, 300-644 pp."

———. *Southern History of the War: The Second Year of the War*. New York: C.B. Richardson, 1864.

———. *The First Year of the War*. Richmond: West & Johnston, 1862.

———. *The Lost Cause: A New Southern History of the War of the Confederates: Comprising a Full and Authentic Account of the Rise and Progress of the Late Southern Confederacy--the Campaigns, Battles, Incidents, and Adventures of the Most Gigantic Struggle of the World's History: Drawn from Official Sources, and Approved by the Most Distinguished Confederate Leaders*. New York: E.B. Treat & co. ... [et al.], 1866.

752 p. [5] p. of leaves ports 25 cm.

*Other editions*: New and enlarged edition, Baltimore: E.B. Treat (NY) and J.S. Morrow (Baltimore), 1867.

Xxx, [33]-776 p. front, port, map 25 cm.

New and enlarged edition, Baltimore: E.B. Treat (NY) and J.S. Morrow (Baltimore). 1868.

Louisville, Lost Cause Press, micro cards, 1962.

Freeport, N.Y.: Books for Libraries, 1970, 740 p. Reprinted 1866; Bonanza Reprint, c. 1974. New York: Arno's "Select Bibliographies Reprint Series, 1974.

"Note: The Lost Cause is a condensed version of his Southern History of War; (New York: Jack Brussel. Blue & Gray Press, 1960), reprint in 4 vols."

———. *The Rival Administrations: Richmond and Washington in December, 1863*. Richmond: The author, 1864.

31 p. 22 cm.

"Rare pamphlet, printed on coarse paper, only a portion of "Third year of War," printed in Richmond, attacks both Lincoln and Pres. Davis. See: Alex. St. Clair Abrams' Review of Pollard's "Rival Administration."

———. *The Southern Spy. Letters on the Policy and Inauguration of the Lincoln War*. Richmond, Va.: West & Johnson, 1861.

118 p. 17 cm.

*Other editions*: First edition, Baltimore, 1861, under title "Letters of the Southern Spy," "Notices of the Press," iv pp. at end, 91 p; (Richmond: West & Johnston, 1862), 3rd ed.

Pollard, Henry Robinson. *Memoirs and Sketches of the Life of Henry Robinson Pollard; an Autobiography*. Richmond, Va.: Lewis printing company, 1923.

Pond, Cornelia Jones. *Life on a Liberty County Plantation; the Journal of Cornelia Jones Pond*. Darien, Ga.: Priv. print by the Darien News, 1974.

146 p.

“1861-1865. Pond's journal mentions sewing for the war effort, coping with privations caused by the Union blockade, and having their Liberty County, GA, home raided by Sherman's soldiers. The complete journal extends from 1834 to 1867.”

Poore, Benjamin Perley, and Irving Stone. *Perley's Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis*. Philadelphia etc. New York: Hubbard Brothers; W. A. Houghton. 1886.  
2 v., front, ill. 24 cm.

“Volume II describes war years, especially public leaders, in Washington.”

Porcher, Frederick Augustus, and Samuel Gaillard Stoney. “The Memoirs of Frederick Augustus Porcher.” *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 44, no. 2 (1943): 65–80.

Porter, Anthony Toomer. *Led on! Step by Step, Scenes from Clerical, Military, Educational, and Plantation Life in the South, 1828-1898*. New York, London: G. P. Putnam, 1898.  
Xv, 462 p., ill., plates, ports. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: C.P. Putnam's Sons, 1899. Xv, 1 1. 462 p. [5] leaves of plates ill. port. 2) cm. New York: Arno Press, 1967. 462 p., front, port. 21 cm. Reprint of 1898 edition Charleston: Porter-Gaud Books, 1969, Limited Ed., 100th Anniversary.

“Autobiography of the founder of Holy Communion Church Institute, later known as Porter Academy.”

———. *The History of a Work of Faith and Love in Charleston, South Carolina: Which Grew out of the Calamities of the Late Civil War, and Is a Record of God's Wonderful Providence. Institution Founded by the Rev. A. Toomer Porter, D. D. A.D. MDCCCLXVII*. New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1882.  
200 p. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1882. 4'h ed. 200 p. 24 cm.

“Contains a good account of the burning of Columbia, SC by Federals.”

Porter, John W. H. *A Record of Events in Norfolk County, Virginia, from April 19th, 1861, to May 10th, 1862, with a History of the Soldiers and Sailors of Norfolk County, Norfolk City and Portsmouth, Who Served in the Confederate States Army or Navy*. Portsmouth, Va.: W. A. Fiske, printer, 1892.  
366 p. ill. 24 cm.

“Contains the muster rolls of the Third Virginia Regiment, Virginia Riflemen, National Grays, Ninth Virginia Regiment, Old Dominion Guard, Virginia Rangers, Sixty-first Virginia Regiment, Sixth Virginia Regiment, as well as numerous others.”

Porter, Mel-Inda Jennie. *Valkyrie, or Chaplets of Mars*. New York: W. B. Smith & co., 1881.  
133 p. 20 cm.

“Epic of a fallen South.”

Porter, William Clendenin, and J. V. Frederick. “War Diary of W. C. Porter.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 11, no. 4 (1952): 286–314.

Powe, James Harrington, and Harriet Powe Lynch. *Reminiscences & Sketches of Confederate Times*. Columbia, S.C.: R.L. Bryan, 1909.  
44 p. Microform only.

“This brief work concentrates on wartime Charleston.”

Powers, Elvira J. *Hospital Pencilings: Being a Diary While in Jefferson General Hospital, Jeffersonville, Ind., and Others at Nashville, Tennessee, as Matron and Visitor*. Boston: Edward L. Mitchell, 24 Congress Street, 1866.  
Viii, 211 p. [1] leaf of plates, ill., 22 x 28 cm.

“The book is less an account of scenes inside hospital walls than its title indicates. Her story is about equally divided between her observations in Nashville, TN, her experiences in the hospital in Jeffersonville, IN, and her travels between these places, down the Ohio River to Louisville and by train to Nashville. She was a friendly person and a close observer, who kept her diary filled with notes and interviews. When she arrived at Nashville, she acquainted herself with the principal mansions, estates, and objects of historical interest in the city and vicinity. This book is a first-rate account of that part of the Confederacy which was within the Federal lines. Coulter #377.”

Prather, Susan Verdery. “When Sherman Marched Through Georgia.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 339.

“Fall 1864. Cassville, Georgia. A young woman’s recollections of the awesome Yankee assault.”

Prather, Susan Verdery, United Confederate veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Refugees and Regueeing.” *Confederate Veteran* 30 (1922): 422–23.

“Unknown time. South Alabama. A memory of the many Confederates who fled the area of battles, hoping to escape “the pangs of war.”

Price, Sterling, Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Gen. Sterling Price.” *Confederate Veteran* 12 (1904): 16.

Pringle, Elizabeth W. Allston. *A Woman Rice Planter*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1922.  
Lv, 446 p. ill. 23 cm.

“NEW YORK SUN columns written by the bankrupt daughter of a former South Carolina governor reveal the struggles Southerners faced after the Civil War.”

———. *Chronicles of Chicora Wood*. New York: C. Scribner's sons, 1922.  
Ix, 366 p., front, plates, ports. 22 cm.  
*Other editions*: Boston: Christopher Publishing House, 1940. Xii, 366 p., front, ports. 22 cm.  
Atlanta: n.p., 1976. Viii, 369 p. [2] leaves of plates, ill. 23 cm. Reprint.

“About one-third of this memoir by a member of a truly respected South Carolina family describes her difficulties and hardships during the war years.”

Proctor, Samuel. “The Call to Arms: Secession from a Feminine Point of View.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 35, no. 3 (1957): 266–70.

Pruett, Jakie L. *Civil War Letters: 1861-1865: A Glimpse of the War between the States*. Austin, Tex. (P.O. Box 23066, Austin 78735): Eakin Press, 1985.  
Viii, 95 p., ill. 23 cm.

“1861-1865. Twenty-nine letters.”

Pryor, Anne Banister. “A Child’s Recollections of War.” *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 54–57.

“June 1864-April 1865. Petersburg, Virginia. A little girl’s memories of the trying last months of the war in the key city south of Richmond.”

Pryor, Sara Agnes Rice. *My Day; Reminiscences of a Long Life*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1909.  
Ix, 454 p., front, plates, ports. 21 cm.

“This is the reminiscence of a chatty, cultural, and proud Virginia lady, wife of a key political leader. She viewed the wartime scene with sad reserve and looked back with fondness on antebellum tranquility. Includes material from *REMINISCENCES OF PEACE AND WAR*. Mrs. Pryor’s husband served as a brigadier under Longstreet and Lee.”

———. *Reminiscences of Peace and War*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1905.  
Xiv, 402 p., ill., ports. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: The Macmillan Company, 1905. Xviii, 418 p., front., plates, ports., double map. 21 cm. Revised and enlarged edition. 1924. xviii, 418 p. ill. 20 cm.  
Freeport, N.Y.: Book for Libraries Press, 1970. Xviii, 418 p., ill., plan. port. 23 cm.

“A fine account of her wartime years in Virginia, written a number of years later.”

———. “Woman’s Service in War.” *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 432–36.

“Summer 1862. Richmond, Virginia. The wife of a key Virginia political leader describes the vital work of women in Richmond during the anguishing weeks of Union assault from the east.”

Putnam, Julia C. “The Rebel Letter.” *Confederate Veteran* 32 (1924): 96.

“April 23, 1861. Prairie Farm, Tennessee. Volunteer state pride and Southern loyalty expressed in a young woman’s letter.”

# Q

Quarles, Garland R. *Diaries, Letters, and Recollections of the War between the States*. Winchester-Frederick County Historical Papers; v. 3; Variation: Winchester-Frederick County Historical Papers; v. 3. Winchester [Va.]: Winchester-Frederick County Historical Society, 1955.

Quarles, Garland R., and Va.) Farmers and Merchants National Bank (Winchester. *Occupied Winchester, 1861-1865: Prepared for Farmers & Merchants National Bank, Winchester, Virginia*. Winchester, Va.: [s.n.], 1976.

Quattelbaum, Amy, ed. "Letters from the Attic." *Jefferson County Historical Quarterly* 7 (1977): 17-21.

Quattelbaum, Paul. "When the Yankees Came to Pinarea." *South Carolina Magazine* 26 (February 1962): 4-6.

Quenzel, Carroll H. "A Billy Yank's Impressions of the South." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 12, no. 2 (1953): 99-105.

Quinlan, John, and Willard E Wright. "Some War Letters of the Bishop of Mobile, 1861-1865." *Mid-America; an Historical Review* 43 (1961): 61-68.

"May 22, 1861-July 29, 1864. Mobile, Alabama. These letters to the Archbishop of New Orleans describe the hardships Catholic Bishop of Mobile experienced because of the blockade. Not only were supplies used in religious services and Church functions difficult to obtain, but communication among the hierarchy was curtailed."

Quisenberry, A. C. "The Battles of Big Hill and Richmond, Kentucky, September, 1862." *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 16, no. 48 (1918): 7-25.

# R

Rachal, William M. E. "The Occupation of Richmond, April 1865: The Memorandum of Events of Colonel Christopher Q. Tompkins." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 73, no. 2 (1965): 189–98.

Rachal, William M. E., and R. E. Lee. "Secession Is Nothing but Revolution: A Letter of R. E. Lee to His Son 'Rooney.'" *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 69, no. 1 (1961): 2–6.

Rainwater, P. L. "Letters To and From Jacob Thompson." *The Journal of Southern History* 6, no. 1 (1940): 95–111.

Ramey, Emily G., John K. Gott, and Fauquier County (Va.). *The Years of Anguish, Fauquier County, Virginia, 1861-1865*. Warrenton? Va., 1965.  
233 p., ill.

"1861-1865. Forty articles, diaries, and letters by civilians and soldiers from the Fauquier region."

Ramsey, J. G. M., and William B Hesseltine. *Dr. J.G.M. Ramsey: Autobiography and Letters*. Nashville: Tennessee Historical Commission, 1954.  
Xvi, 367 p., port. 25 cm.

"CSA surgeon and Confederate Treasury Agent."

Randolph, Isham. *Gleanings from a Harvest of Memories*. Columbia, Mo.: Priv. Print. by E.W. Stephens Co., 1937.  
1 p.l. 5-84 p., ports. 24 cm.

"Confederate memoirs by a Virginian."

Randolph, Mrs. Robert C. "Letter from a Virginia Lady to the Federal Commander at Winchester, Va." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 8 (1880): 124–32.

"1863-1864. Clarke County, Virginia. A contemporary letter describes life in the Shenandoah Valley in the midst of Yankee raids."

Rankin, G. C. *The Story of My Life; or More than a Half Century as I Have Lived It and Seen It Lived* ... Nashville: Smith, 1912.

Ransdell, John Hickman. "Concerning Loyalty of Slaves in North Louisiana in 1863; Letters from John H. Ransdell to Governor Thomas O. Moore, Dated 1863." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 14 (1931): 487–502.

“The Ransdell letters discussed problems in Louisiana with now-freed slaves and other shortages at home.”

Ratliff, Mary. “The City of Vicksburg.” *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 385, 398.

“Brief recollections of the river city during the war.”

Ravenel, Charlotte St. Julien, and Meta Heyward. *Journal Letter*. Suffolk, Va.: Robert Hardy Publications, 1987.

Ravenel, Henry William, and Arney R Childs. *The Private Journal of Henry William Ravenel, 1859-1887*. Columbia: Univ. of South Carolina Press, 1947.  
Xxi, 428 p., port, facsim. 24 cm.

“Includes a fine diary of wartime South Carolina by this outstanding botanist.”

Rayner, Juan Timoleon. “An Eyewitness Account of Forrest’s Raid on Memphis (1863).” *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers*, no. 12 (1958): 134–37.

“Letter to sister Louisa Rayner Hodges, from Pueblo, CO, July 25, 1926.”

Rea, Richard N. “A Southern Woman’s Bravery.” *Confederate Veteran* 33 (1925): 22–23.

“1863. Vicksburg to Brandon, Mississippi. A confederate Veteran recalls how a brave woman—assisted by a Union captain from Wisconsin—save her family’s treasures from Yankee plunderers.”

Reagan, John H. “A Conversation with Governor Houston.” *Quarterly of the Texas State Historical Association* 3 (1900): 279–81.

———. “An Account of the Organization and Operations of the Post Office Department of the Confederate States of America, 1861-1865.” *Southern History Association Publications* 6 (April 1900): 314–27.

———. *Memoirs, with Special Reference to Secession and the Civil War*. Brasada Reprint Series ;8. Austin: Pemberton Press, 1968.  
351 p., front, pl. ports, 23 cm.

“Recollections of Confederate Postmaster General.”

Reagan, John H., and Walter Flavius McCaleb. *Memoirs, with Special Reference to Secession and the Civil War*. New York, Washington: The Neale pub. co., 1906.

Reddick, Glenn Eugene. “When the Southern Senators Said Farewell.” *Southern Speech Journal* 15 (1950): 169–97.

“Form and contents of their farewell speeches in the U.S. Senate, January/February, 1861.”

Reddick, H. W. *Seventy-Seven Years in Dixie: The Boys in Gray of 61-65*. Santa Rosa, Fla.: H.W. Reddick, 1910.

48 p.

*Other editions:* Reprinted in 1963.

“Reddick enlisted in "Walton Guards."

Reed, Lida L. “A Woman’s Experiences During the Siege of Vicksburg.” *Century Magazine* 67 (1901): 922–28.

Reid, Sarah Robinson. *Immortelles. A Tribute to the “Old South.”* Little Rock, Ark., Brown Printing Company, 1896.  
295 p.

“Much CSA-Missouri and Arkansas, port of J. Davis.”

Reid, Whitelaw. *After the War: A Tour of the Southern States 1865-1866*. Harper Torch books. The University Library. New York: Harper & Row, 1965.

Reinders, Robert C., and Frank D. Harding. “A Wisconsin Soldier Reports from New Orleans.” *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 3, no. 4 (1962): 360–65.

“Reminiscences of Wartime.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 23 (1895): 182–88.

“An anonymous diary from wartime New Orleans.”

Rerick, Rowland H. *Memories of Florida; Embracing a General History of the Province, Territory, and State; and Special Chapters Devoted to Finances and Banking, the Bench and Bar, Medical Profession, Railways and Navigation, and Industrial Interests*. Edited by Francis P Fleming. Vol. 1. Atlanta: Southern Historical Association, 1902.

Rhodes, Samuel. “The Journal of a Refugee.” Edited by Samuel Horst. *Mennonite Quarterly Review* 54 (1980): 280–304.

“1862-1864. One of a number of Mennonites who moved from the Shenandoah Valley when Virginia joined the Confederacy. They left Petersburg (West Virginia) and hid in the mountains, but returned home when Union troops occupied the Harrisonburg area. The group fled again when Confederate soldiers assumed control of the region, traveled to New Market, through Union lines, down the Shenandoah Valley to Winchester, and then on to Maryland. Also included are letters that relate their experiences in Pennsylvania and Iowa. Reprinted from *Mennonite Quarterly Review* v. 54, No. 4.”

Rice, Thaddeus. “Jackson port’s Arkansas Traveler and the Civil War Letters of Thaddeus Rice.” Edited by Wilson Powell. *Independence [Arkansas] County Chronicle* 13 (1972): 2–15.

Richard, J. Fraise. *The Florence Nightingale of the Southern Army; Experiences of Mrs. Ella K. Newsom, Confederate Nurse in the Great War of 1861-65*. New York: Broadway Publishing Co., 1914.  
101 p. 20 cm.

“Includes material about women's hospital work.”

Richards, Caroline Cowles, and Margaret Elizabeth Munson Sangster. *Village Life in America, 1852-1872 Including the Period of the American Civil War as Told in the Diary of a Schoolgirl*. New York: H. Holt and company, 1913.

Richardson, Frank L. “War as I Saw It: 1861-1865, Part 1.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 6 (1923): 89–106.

———. “War as I Saw It: 1861-1865, Part 2.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 6 (1923): 223–54.

Richardson, Joe M. “We Are Truly Doing Missionary Work: Letters from American Missionary Association Teachers in Florida, 1864-1874.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 54, no. 2 (1975): 178–95.

Richardson, Mary Lovelace. *Memories*. Nashville: Privately printed, 1928.  
186 p., ill., coat of arms, ports. 22 cm.

“Includes an account of Capt. C.W. Lovelace's service in Selden's Battery, his capture at Nashville in 1864, and his imprisonment at Johnson's Island; also includes wartime life in Nashville and other 19-century reminiscences of life in the South.”

Richardson, Simon Peter. *The Lights and Shadows of Itinerant Life: An Autobiography of Rev. Simon Peter Richardson*. Nashville, Tenn.; Dallas, Tex.: Publishing House, Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Barbee & Smith, agents, 1900.  
Xix, 288 p., ports. 19 cm.

“A Major in the Confederate Army.”

Richmond, Marion B. “The Siege of Vicksburg.” *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 139–41.

“May-July 1863. Vicksburg, Mississippi. A young man's memories of the siege and capture of the river port.”

Ricker, Eli S., and Edward G. Longacre. “We Left a Black Track in South Carolina: Letters of Corporal Eli S. Ricker, 1865.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 82, no. 3 (1981): 210–24.

Ridley, B.L. “Captain Ridley's Journal, Part 1.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 99.

“April 17-June 12, 1865. Central North Carolina, northern South Carolina, Georgia, Tennessee. A remarkable clear description of a defeated Confederate soldier’s difficult trek home to Tennessee, from the surrender of his unit in North Carolina.”

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 2.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 134–35.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 3.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 184–85.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 4.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 203–4.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 5.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 234–35.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 6.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 308–9.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 7.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 328–29.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Captain Ridley’s Journal, Part 8.” *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 366–67.

Ridley, B.L., Sons of Confederate Veterans (Organization), United Confederate Veterans, and United Daughters of the Confederacy. “Beersheba Springs (Tenn) in War Times.” *Confederate Veteran* 9 (1901): 63–64.

“1861–1865. Beersheba Springs, Tennessee. Recollections of the war’s impact on a beautiful mountain retreat.”

Riley, A.C. “Confederate Col. A.C. Riley, His Reports and Letters, Part 1.” *Missouri Historical Review* 85, no. 2 (1990): 158–81.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Confederate Col. A.C. Riley, His Reports and Letters, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 85, no. 3 (1990): 246–87.

Ringgold, Samuel. “Samuel Ringgold: An Episcopal Clergyman in Kentucky During the Civil War.” *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 53 (1979): 231–38.

“The Reverend Ringgold faced the problem of trying to keep a community neutral during the Civil War. The journal article pieced together letters, diaries, and notes to give a personal account of life in a border town during the war.”

Ripley, C. Peter. *Witness for Freedom: African American Voices on Race, Slavery, and Emancipation*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1993.

“Provides the best entry point to understand the full complexity of Afro-American life in the North and the historic meaning of the struggle of black people for universal freedom and racial equality. Collects eighty-nine exceptional documents that represent the best of the recently published five-volume BLACK ABOLITIONIST PAPERS.”

Ripley, Eliza. *From Flag to Flag; a Woman's Adventures and Experiences in the South during the War, in Mexico, and in Cuba*. New York: D. Appleton, 1889.  
296 p. 19 cm.

“Mrs. Ripley and her husband lived on a Mississippi River plantation four miles below Baton Rouge, Louisiana. After the fall of New Orleans and the fighting around Baton Rouge, the Ripley's fled to Texas. Sending some of their slaves ahead, they set out across Louisiana late in 1862, crossed the Sabine, took a train at Beaumont for Houston, and after some time continued to Laredo, remained for a while and finally settled in San Antonio. During the course of the war, they sought refuge in various parts of the state, often camping out on the prairie. Although this account was composed more than a quarter century after the war, it is a valuable commentary on the trials of refugees and the destruction in and around Baton Rouge, on life, society, towns, and the countryside of Texas, and on the cotton trade out of Texas into Mexico. Coulter #393.”

———. *Social Life in Old New Orleans, Being Recollections of My Girlhood*. New York London: D. Appleton and Company, 1912.  
6 p.l., 331 p., front, ill., plates, ports. 22 cm.

“Social life, plantation, New Orleans during War.”

Ripley, Eliza Moore McHatton. *Capture of Richmond*. New York, 1907.

Rittenhouse, Jack D. *Maverick Tales; True Stories of Early Texas*. New York: Winchester Press, 1971.  
248 p.

“Confederate on the Rio Grande”, “Black Day for the Navy”, “Confederate Victory After Appomattox”; CSA, 79-134 pp.”

Rix, William. *Incidents of Life in a Southern City during the War: A Series of Sketches Written for the Rutland Herald*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1880.

Roark, Bertha. “The Siege of Vicksburg as Told by a Mississippian.” *Journal of American History* 27 (1933): 177–83.

“A brief reminiscence of the crucial time in the river city in 1863.”

Robert, Joseph C. “A Ring Tournament in 1864; A Letter from a Mississippian in the Army of Northern Virginia.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 2, no. 4 (1941): 289–96.

Roberts, DeWitt C. *Southern Sketches, or Eleven Years down South: Including Three Years in Dixie*. Jacksonville: Roberts, 1900.  
142 p. 16 cm.

“Autobiography of an itinerant printer who worked in New Orleans, the printer's paradise, 1854–1861; after his Union sympathies became known, he moved to Montgomery, AL and later, to

Charleston and Atlanta. Describes the uninviting town of Pensacola, January, 1862, noting the camp of the 17th Alabama whose tents were furnished from old homes in Warrington."

Roberts, F. C. *Historical Incidents: What "Our Women in the War" Did and Suffered*. Beaufort, N.C.: St. Paul's School Print. Dept., 1909.

Roberts, Frank S. "In Winter Quarters at Dalton, Ga., in 1863-64." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 26 (1918): 274-75.

"December 1863-April 1864. Near Dalton, Georgia. A former Confederate soldier describes how he and his mates were dependent upon the local farmers for food and other supplies."

Roberts, Kate Quintard Noble. "A War Time Foundry." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 18, no. 4 (n.d.): 463-73.

Roberts, Mary E Brent. "Memories of Life and Farm in Hart County, Kentucky, in the Early Sixties." *The Filson Club History Quarterly* 14 (1940): 125-53.

Roberts, Oran M. "The Experiences of an Unrecognized Senator." *Quarterly of the Texas State Historical Association* 12 (October 1908): 87-147.

Robertson, George F. *A Small Boy's Recollections of the Civil War (War Between the States)*. Clover, S.C.: G.F. Robertson, 1932.  
116 p. 20 cm.

*First edition.* Apparently written from the North Carolina native's actual memories of the war, especially in Asheville.

Robertson, James I. "English Views of the Civil War: A Unique Excursion to Virginia, April 2-8, 1865." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 77, no. 2 (1969): 201-12.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 1." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 2 (1960): 202-19.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 2." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 3 (1960): 321-38.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 3." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 4 (1960): 434-55.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 4." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 1 (1961): 57-73.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 5." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 2 (1961): 155-70.

———. “THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 6.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 3 (1961): 257–75.

———. “THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 7.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 45, no. 4 (1961): 367–84.

———. “THE DIARY OF DOLLY LUNT BURGE, Part 8.” *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 46, no. 1 (1962): 59–78.

Robertson, Margaret B.S. “My Childhood Recollections of the War.” *Southern Historical Society Papers* 44, no. 2 (1923): 215–22.

“1861-1865. Virginia. The war years as recalled by a woman who was five years of age when the conflict began.”

Robertson, Mary D. “The Dusky Wings of War: The Journal of Lucy G. Breckinridge, 1862-1864.” *Civil War History* 23, no. 1 (1977): 26–51.

Robeson, Elizabeth Ellis. *The Diary of Elizabeth Ellis Robeson: Bladen County, North Carolina, from 1847 to 1866*. Elizabethtown, VA: Bladen County Bicentennial Commission, 1975.

Robillard, Douglas J. “TWO TIMROD LETTERS.” *The North Carolina Historical Review* 39, no. 4 (1962): 549–53.

Robison, Hugh Harris. “Hugh Harris Robison Letters.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 1 (1939): 53–62.

Roden, J.B. “Experience in Richmond Hospitals.” *Confederate Veteran* 16 (1908): 223.

“Spring 1864. Richmond, Virginia. A former soldier recalls the realities of hospital days.”

Rogers, William Warren. “Florida on the Eve of the Civil War as Seen by a Southern Reporter.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 2 (1960): 145–58.

Rollins, C.B. “Some Recollections of George Caleb Bingham.” *Missouri Historical Review* 20, no. 4 (1926): 465–84.

“1861-1865. Missouri. General memories of the great Missouri artist, including his wartime activities.”

Romilly, Henry. *Letters on the Civil War in America*. London: H. Hansard & Son, 1889.  
171 p.

“CSA, 52-151 pp. Commentary by a pro-Confederate observer.”

Root, William H. "The Experiences of a Federal Soldier in Louisiana in 1863." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 19 (1936): 635–67.

Ross. "General and Governor Ross." *Confederate Veteran* 11 (1903): 340.

———. "General and Governor Ross of Texas." *Confederate Veteran* 2 (1894): 169.

Ross, Fitzgerald. *A Visit to the Cities and Camps of the Confederate States*. Edinburgh and London: W. Blackwood and sons, 1865.  
X, 300 p., front, map, 19 cm.

"Fitzgerald Ross, "Captain of Hussars in the Imperial Austrian Army." In May, 1863, he made his way across the military lines in northern Virginia and went directly to Richmond. Finding easy access to military and civil leaders of the Confederacy, he had an opportunity to accompany the Confederate Army in its invasion of Pennsylvania and into the Battle of Gettysburg.

Afterwards he spent some time in Charleston and went by way of Augusta and Atlanta to the Chattanooga area about the time of the Battle of Chickamauga. Retracing his way to Charleston, he went to rail to Savannah and on to Macon, Montgomery, and Mobile, returning on a steamer up the Alabama River to Montgomery and back over the same road to Charleston. In the early spring of 1864, he ran the blockade to Nassau and proceeded to Havana and New York. Captain Ross gave considerable attention to military affairs but he also made many comments about the life of the people. He had a friendly attitude towards everybody and everything and, without making any predictions, evidently believed that the Confederacy could never be conquered. This account first appeared in BLACKWOOD'S MAGAZINE. Coulter #399."

Rothschild, Salomon de. *A Casual View of America; the Home Letters of Salomon de Rothschild, 1859-1861*. Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1961.  
136 p. 23 cm.

"December 17, 1859-June 23, 1861. A chronicle of the political events and social movements that led to the war, written by the son of the European banker, Baron James Mayer de Rothschild. Contains numerous comments about American society in general and Northern leaders. The conservative Rothschild was especially wary of those who agitated for the abolition of slavery. Descriptions of a trip to Canada and later Havana and New Orleans are also included."

Rowe, Mary. "A Southern Girl's Diary." *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 264–65, 300–302.

"February 10-June 26, 1865. Orangeburg, South Carolina. A girl's diary records the coming of the Yankee and how the "desecrated... Orangeburg," the "dreadful day" of occupation, the news of a brother's death, and with defeat—"the gloomy prospect that is ahead of us."

Rowland, Kate Mason. "Evelyn Leopoldine Fairfax." *Confederate Veteran* 5 (1897): 123.

Royce, Martha A. "Trip to Richmond in 1863." *Confederate Veteran* 16 (1908): 623–24.

"1863. East Tennessee to Richmond. The wife of Confederate officer imprisoned in the North describes her trip to the Confederate capital and her meeting with Jefferson Davis."

Ruffin, Edmund. "Edmund Ruffin's Account of the Florida Secession Convention, 1861." *Florida Historical Quarterly* 12 (1933): 67–76.

"The private thoughts of the most intense secessionist from Virginia, as he observed the Florida Convention, January 3-10, 1861."

———. "Extracts from the Diary of Edmund Ruffin." *The William and Mary Quarterly* 21, no. 4 (1913): 224–32.

"Pres. Davis and retaliation, Federal devastation Lincoln's war policy, exchange of prisoners."

———. "Extracts from the Diary of Edmund Ruffin." *The William and Mary Quarterly* 23, no. 3 (1915): 154–71.

"February 13, 1861–December 13, 1864. Virginia. Selected items reflect the strong opinions of the fierce Virginia fire-eater as he observed significant events in the war."

———. "The First Shot at Fort Sumter." *The William and Mary Quarterly* 20, no. 2 (1911): 69–101.

"Extract from unpublished diary. April 6-16, 1861. Charleston, South Carolina. A detailed description of Charleston and the events relating to the beginning of the war, as recorded in the diary of the man credited with "firing the first shot."

Ruffin, Edmund, and William Kauffman Scarborough. *The Diary of Edmund Ruffin*. Vol. 1. Baton Rouge [etc.]: Louisiana State University Press, 1972.  
3 v. illus. 25 cm.

"In the second of a three-volume edition of THE DIARY OF EDMUND RUFFIN, the fiery southern nationalist recorded the events of the first two years of the Civil War—from the aftermath of Fort Sumter to the simultaneous disasters at Gettysburg and Vicksburg. Ruffin's day-to-day descriptions of the Civil War in Virginia are laced with illuminating comments about civil and military leaders on both sides, the prospect of foreign intervention, the increasing strain upon the southern economy, the effect of the Emancipation Proclamation, and the possibility of detaching the northwestern states from the East. Ruffin was able to write a vivid eyewitness account of the early Federal campaigns against Richmond. Both of the Ruffin homesteads, Melbourne and Beechwood, were overrun by Union forces during McClellan's Peninsular Campaign of 1862, and the journal has some interesting observations about the reactions of Virginia slaves during this campaign and the change it engendered in master-slave relations. Also included is a remarkable recollection of the Nat Turner revolt."

Ruffin, Thomas, and Joseph Grégoire de Roulhac Hamilton. *The Papers of Thomas Ruffin*. Publications of the North Carolina Historical Commission. Raleigh: Edwards e Broughton Print. Co., 1918.

4v., front, port. 25 cm. North Carolina Historical Commission Publications.

“Vol. 3, covers the Confederacy. Ruffin supported secession and served as a CSA Commissioner from North Carolina.”

Rundell, Walter. “If Fortune Should Fail: Civil War Letters of Dr. Samuel D. Sanders, Part 1.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 65, no. 3 (1964): 129–44.

———. “If Fortune Should Fail: Civil War Letters of Dr. Samuel D. Sanders, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 65, no. 4 (1964): 218–32.

Rusling, James Fowler. *Men and Things I Saw in Civil War Days*. New York, Cincinnati: Eaton & Mains; Curts & Jennings, 1899.

Russell, J.W. Mrs. “Mrs. Russel and the Battle of Raymond, Mississippi.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 25 (1963): 38–40.

“May 12-13, 1863. The Yankees who ransacked her plantation were generally courteous. They persuaded her slaves to leave but only briefly.”

Russell, L. B. *Granddad's Autobiography*. Comanche, Tex.: Comanche Pub. Co., 1928.

“Description of life in south Texas during the Civil War and Reconstruction, by an early settler who later became a newspaper publisher in Comanche, Texas. Limited Edition, 300 copies.”

Russell, Mrs. J.W. “Mrs. Russell and the Battle of Raymond, Mississippi.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 25 (1963): 38–40.

Russell, William Howard. *My Diary North and South*. Boston: T.O.H.P. Burnham, 1863.  
Xxii, 602 p. 20 cm.

“William Howard Russell in March, 1861, arrived in the United States as a special correspondent for the London TIMES. Landing in New York, he entered the South in April and traveled by train to the Alabama River and then to Mobile, Pensacola, and Fort Pickens; back to Mobile, by steamboat to New Orleans and Columbus, KY, and by boat to Cairo, IL. Leaving the South, he went to Chicago, Niagara Falls, PA, and Washington, with various trips thereafter. Russell was a caustic and penetrating critic of both the North and South, and succeeded in stirring up a storm of hostility in both sections by his continuous faultfinding with hotels and travel facilities. He stirred up hostility in the South by his phobia against slavery, which he denounced as barbarism. Yet he found much to praise in the South, where he met all the principal officials, civil and military, thought highly of them, and felt that the South would probably never be conquered. He found universal acclaim of the Confederacy, saw none of the Union feeling which Seward and Lincoln had often mentioned, and seemed to enjoy the planters' hospitality showered upon him in the South. Discounting his bias and highly critical attitude toward all things American, he recorded a remarkably vivid picture of life in the South during three months in the early period

of the Confederacy. He wrote without restraint, scruples, or delicacy in describing his association with individual Southerners. Coulter #403.”

Russell, William Howard, and Martin Crawford. *William Howard Russell's Civil War: Private Diary and Letters, 1861-62*. Athens, Ga.; London: University of Georgia Press, 1992.  
Li, 252 p., ill. 24 cm.

“In this new work, Crawford united the original diary and correspondence Russell used to write MY DIARY NORTH AND SOUTH, to create a true documentary record of the distinguished British visitor's first impressions of the U.S. during the early months of the Civil War. Russell traveled widely through both the Union and the Confederacy, and his observations and criticisms of such people and places as Seward, Davis, Mary Todd Lincoln, McClellan, New York, Washington, and New Orleans so alienated both sides that he was forced to return to England prematurely.”

Rutledge, Archibald. *My Colonel and His Lady*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1937.  
189 p.

“Archibald Rutledge's memoirs of his father, who was Colonel of the 25th North Carolina Infantry.”

# S

Sabin, Edwin L. "Vicksburg, and after: Being the Experience of a Southern Merchant and Non-Combatant during the Sixties." *The Sewanee Review* 15, no. 4 (1907): 485–96.

Saint-Amand, Mary Scott. *A Balcony in Charleston*. Richmond, Va.: Garrett and Massie, incorporated, 1941.  
Xii, 157 p., [5] leaves of plates, ill., port, facsim 24 cm.

"Letters of life and times of Caroline Howard Gilman, experiences of a "Confederate Mother", during Civil War, to her sister in the North and to her daughter, the wife of James Russell Lowell."

Sala, George Augustus. *My Diary in America in the Midst of War*. London: Tinsley brothers, 1865.

Sampson, Bettie Thomas. "In Sherman's Wake." *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 384–86.

"February-March 1865. Marlboro County, South Carolina. A young student at the Federal Academy in Bennettsville, South Carolina describes the Union troops' dash through that town and school."

Samuels, Kathleen Boone, Lucy Lovell, Elizabeth Marshall, Carrie Esther Samuels Spencer, and Alexander Street Press. *A Civil War Marriage in Virginia: Reminiscences and Letters*. Boyce? Va., 1956.

Sand, Maurice. *Six Mille Lieues à Toute Vapeur*. Paris: Michel Lévy frères, 1862.

"Son of George Sand and Baron Dudevant was in group with Prince Napoleon that visited USA and Canada in 1861-part of journey was in CSA."

Sanders, Lee Baber, and Nola Green. *Sarah Jane; Reminiscences of a Family and a Community*. Place of publication not identified, 1961.  
196 p., ill. 18 cm.

"Sarah Jane Nelson Baber, 1852-1942."

Sanders, Robert W. "Devotion of Southern Women to the Confederacy." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 293–94.

"1861-1865. North and South Carolina. A confederate veteran offers praise to the "noble, patriots, and loyal women" of the south and describes some of the work."

———. "Sherman's Trail Through South Carolina." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 87–88.

“May 1865. South Carolina. The trail of destruction across South Carolina described by an ex-Confederate soldier, immediately after the end of combat.”

SANDIFER, NICHOLAS. “AUTOBIOGRAPHY: Of Judge Nicholas Sandifer.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 60, no. 3 (1962): 167–82.

Sanford, Orlin Mead. “A Virginian’s Diary in Civil War Days.” *Americana* 18 (October 1924): 353–68.

Plates, 28 cm.

“August 17 to December 31, 1862. Kinloch Plantation Fauguier County, Virginia. This article is almost entirely composed of entries from the diary of plantation owner, Edward Carter Turner, Unionist who described the ravages of the war in Northern Virginia.”

Saunder, Ellen Virginis. “War-Time Journal of a ‘Little Rebel.’” *Confederate Veteran* 27, 28 (1920 1919): 451–52, 11–12.

“September 26, 1862–May 2, 1865. Near Courtland, Alabama. Excerpts from the diary of a young lady who began her writing on a plantation at age fourteen.”

Saxon, Elizabeth Lyle. *A Southern Woman’s War Time Reminiscences*. Memphis, Tenn.: Press of the Pilcher Printing Co., 1905.

72 p. 18 cm.

“Benefit of Shiloh Monument Fund; description of a trip from Mobile to Memphis, and life in Alabama and Georgia.”

Saxon, Lyle., and E. H. Suydam. *Old Louisiana*. New York, London: The Century co., 1929. Xvi, 388 p., col. front., ill., plates 24 cm.

“A chronicle of two centuries of Louisiana plantation life told through remembrances, stories, diary excerpts, drawings and lore.”

Scales, Cordelia Lewis. “The Civil War Letters of Cordelia Scales.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 6 (1939): 169–81.

“Correspondence of Mississippi teenager.”

Scales, Cordelia Lewis, Loulie W Irby, and Martha Neville Lumpkin. “*Dear Darling Loulie*”: *Letters of Cordelia Lewis Scales to Loulie W. Irby during and after the War Between the States*.

Boulder, Colo.: Ben Gray Lumpkin, 1955.

Viii, 151 p., ports. 28 cm.

*Other editions*: Clarksville, Tenn., 1972. Viii, 157 p., ill. 28 cm. Reprint of 1955. Clarksville, Tenn., 1980. Viii, 161 p. [3] p. of plates. 27 cm. 2nd ed.

“275 copies of 1st edition. 12 bounds, the remainder in gray stiff wraps. A few sent to schools, remainder to the family. 25 copies to a bookseller in Virginia (Ben Gray Lumpkin). Wartime letters of Mississippi teenager to a young friend in Memphis.”

Scarborough, Lucy Paxton. “So It Was When Her Life Began: Reminiscences of a Louisiana Girlhood.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 13 (1930): 428–43.

Scarborough, Rabun. *Sieben Monate in Den Rebell-Staaten, Wahrend Des Nordamerikanischen Krieges 1863. Von Scheibert.* Germany, 1868.  
V, 126 p. 1 I. 4-fold plans 22 cm.

“Scheibert, a major of engineers in the Prussian army, was sent by his government to the Confederacy early in 1863 to observe military operations. He came by way of London and ran the blockade at Charleston. After becoming acquainted with conditions in this region, he went by rail to Richmond where he was cordially received. Filled with military ardor, he volunteered in the Confederate Army, went northward to join the forces around Fredericksburg, and was present at both Chancellorsville and Gettysburg. He returned southward and observed further conditions around Charleston. After spending seven months in the Confederacy, he ran the blockade out of Wilmington and landed in Liverpool. This account makes interesting comments on Confederate military operations, general conditions in the Confederacy, and some of the outstanding leaders such as Lee, Jackson, and Stuart. Coulter #405.”

———. “The Civil War Letters of Rabun Scarborough, Apalachicola, FL, 1861-1862.” *Magnolia Monthly* 12 (1975): 17–20.  
Other editions: Crawfordville, Fla.: Magnolia Monthly Press, 1973. 24 p., ill. 28 cm.

“Letters from Camp Retrieve.”

Scheibert, J. *Seven Months in the Rebel States during the North American War, 1863.* Confederate Centennial Studies no. 9. Tuscaloosa, Ala.: Confederate Pub. Co., 1958.  
166 p., ports, plans. 22 cm.

“Limited edition, 450 copies. Confederate Centennial studies, #9.”

Schirmer, Jacob Frederic. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1860, Part 1.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 3 (1960): 163–163.

———. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1860, Part 2.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 61, no. 4 (1960): 232–232.

———. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1861, Part 3.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 1 (1961): 54–54.

———. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1861, Part 4.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 2 (1961): 113–14.

———. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1861, Part 5.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 3 (1961): 182–182.

———. “Extracts from the Schirmer Diary, 1861, Part 6.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 4 (1961): 237–237.

Schmandt, Raymond H, and Josephine H Schulte, eds. “Spring Hill College Diary, 1861-1865.” *Alabama Review* 15 (1962): 213–26.

“An official's diary at the College detailing life during the war.”

Schrantz, Ward L. *Jasper County, Missouri, in the Civil War*. Carthage, Mo.: Carthage Press, 1923. 269 p., ill. map 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: Kiwanis Club, 1992. Reprint of 1923.

“Missouri Guerrillas, Price's and Shelby's Raids, etc.”

Schroeder, Albert W. “WRITINGS OF A TENNESSEE UNIONIST, Part 1.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 3 (1950): 244–72.

———. “WRITINGS OF A TENNESSEE UNIONIST, Part 2.” *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 4 (1950): 344–61.

Schurz, Carl. “Carl Schurz Letter from Alabama, August 15-16, 1865.” Edited by Joseph H. Mahaffey. *Alabama Review* 3 (1950): 134–45.

Scott, D.M. “Selma and Dallas County, Alabama During the Civil War.” *Confederate Veteran* 24 (1916): 214–22.

“1861-1865. Selma, Alabama. An old Confederate reviews the war years in a key city on the Alabama River.”

Scott, Edwin J. *Random Recollections of a Long Life, 1806 to 1876*. Columbia, S.C.: C. A. Calvo, Jr., printer, 1884.  
Vi, 216 p. 20 cm. 1969 facsimile edition.  
*Other editions*: Columbia, S.C.: R.L. Bryan, 1969. Reprint of 1884 ed.  
Lexington County Historical Society, 1980. cl884. V, 210 p. 19 cm.

“Life in South Carolina, principally in Columbia and Lexington, limited material on war years.”

Scott, Joe T. “A Georgia Confederate Soldier Visits Montgomery, Alabama, 1862-1863.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 25, no. 1 (1963): 99–113.

Scott, John. *During the War and after the War*. Warrenton, Va.: Caldwell & Frank, 1896.  
113 p.  
*Other editions*: 2nd edition on cover: Warrenton, Va.: The True Index, 1900?, 99 p.

Scott, Kim Allen, and George Taylor. "Witness for the Prosecution: The Civil War Letter of Lieutenant George Taylor." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 48, no. 3 (1989): 260–71.

Scott, Sutton Selwyn. "Some Account of Confederate Indian Affairs." *Gulf States Historical Magazine* 2 (1903): 137–54.

"Scott, Committee Indian Affairs, CSA."

Seabrook, Phoebe Hamilton. and Neale Publishing Company. *A Daughter of the Confederacy: A Story of the Old South and the New*. New York; Washington: Neale Publishing Company, 1906. 290 p. 20 cm.

"Southern life in South during the War."

Seabury, Caroline, and Suzanne L. Bunkers. *The Diary of Caroline Seabury, 1854-1863*. Wisconsin Studies in American Autobiography. Madison, Wis.: University of Wisconsin Press, 1991. Xi, 148 p., ill. 23 cm.

"This young, single Northerner married in Columbus, Mississippi, in 1854 to teach French to well-to-do young Southern women. She remained until soon after the fall of Vicksburg in 1863, and recorded her view of many of the events of that era, before she escaped to her home region."

Sears, Louis M, ed. "The London Times' American Correspondent in 1861; Unpublished Letters of Wm. H. Russell in the First Year of the Civil War." *Historical Outlook: A Journal for Readers, Students and Teachers of History* 16 (n.d.): 251–57.

Sebring, W.H., Mrs. "Thrilling Experiences Near Memphis." *Confederate Veteran [Serial]* 4 (1896): 193–94.

"Spring, 1862. Near Memphis, Tennessee. A lady recalls her experiences as the Union troops arrived in the area of her country home east of Memphis."

Seele, Hermann, and Theodore G Gish. *The Diary of Hermann Seele and Seele's Sketches from Texas: Pioneer, Civic and Cultural Leader, German-Texan Writer*. Austin, Tex.: German-Texan Heritage Society, 1995. Xxviii, 476 p., ill. 24 cm.

"This volume of diary entries and sketches about Texas by a diligent German immigrant, covers the years 1843-1845, 1853, and 1861. The entries for the last year reflect the author's deep anxiety over secession and the beginning of war."

Seibert, Mary Frances., and Richard Hooker Wilmer. *Zulma: A Story of the Old South*. Natchez, Miss.: Natchez printing and stationery co., 1897. 310 p. 21 cm.

“On plantation in Pointe Coupee Parish before and during Civil war, faithfulness of a slave girl.”

Selby, Julian A., and William Gilmore Simms. *Memorabilia and Anecdotal Reminiscences of Columbia, S. C., and Incidents Connected Therewith*. Columbia, S. C.: The R. L. Bryan company, 1905.

200 p., front, port. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Columbia, S.C.: The R.L. Bryan Co., 1970. 206 p., front, port.

“Includes, Simm's "Sack and Destruction of Columbia," 154-196 pp. Selby recounts many stories concerning Columbia, SC, which he had "stored away on memory's shelf" over the years. Some of his exciting tales include memories of the old Columbia Theater and its many performers, "good" people, eccentric characters, tragic affairs, and many other interesting stories concerning the people of Columbia, SC.”

Selby, Julian A and South Carolina Historical Society. *A Checkered Life: Being a Brief History of the Countess Pourtales, Formerly Miss Marie Boozer of Columbia, S.C. ; Her Birth, Early Life, Marriage, Adventures in New York and Europe, Separation from Her Husband, Marriage to a French Count, off to China, Etc., Etc., Etc.* Columbia, S.C.: Printed at the Office of the Daily Phoenix, 1878.

Selden, John Armistead. “The Westover Journal of John A. Selden, Esqr.” *Smith College Studies in History* 6 (1921): 257–330.

“The personal journal of the owner of the great James River plantation, which clearly reflects the effects of the war on his personal life and fortune.”

Sellman, John P., Mrs. “Experiences of a War-Time Girl.” *Confederate Veteran* 35, 36 (1928 1927): 19–30.

“1861-1864. Northern Virginia. The memories and joys of the war by a then young girl who had “never forgotten the horrors of the War between the States.”

Selph, Fannie E. “Army Relief Work by Women of the Confederacy.” *Confederate Veteran* 25 (1917): 558–60.

“1861-1865. General CSA. A proud summary of confederate Women’s tireless efforts.”

Semmes, Raphael. “Tribute to Admiral Raphael Semmes.” *Confederate Veteran* 19 (1911): 526–27.

Semmes, Thomas J. “A Remarkable Relic of the Confederacy.” *Louisiana Historical Society Publications* 1, no. 2 (1895): 25–36.

“Semmes comments on a lengthy letter from Alexander H. Stephens, Crawfordsville, Georgia, November 5, 1864. July 1, 1858-September 18, 1862. James River plantation, near Richmond, Virginia.”

Sessions, James Oliver Hazard Perry. "Diary of James Oliver Hazard Perry Sessions of Rokeyby Plantation on the Yazoo, January 1, 1862-June 1872." *Journal of Mississippi History* 39 (1977): 239–54.

Shaffner, John Francis. *Diary of Dr. J.F. Shaffner, Sr., Commencing September 13, 1863, Ending February 5, 1865*. Edited by C.L. Shaffner. Winston-Salem, N.C.: Priv. Print., 1936.

Sharpe, John Allen. "Diary of a Confederate Refugee." *Trinity College Historical Society Papers* 3 (1899): 81–95.

Shea, William L., Ira Russell, and Fred Russell. "The Aftermath of Prairie Grove: Union Letters from Fayetteville." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 47, no. 4 (1988): 345–61.

Shepherd, Henry E., Dr. "Recollections of Frederick, M.D." *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 167–68.

"A brief review of events in a border-state town."

———. "The University of Virginia, October, 1860, to April, 1861." *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 302–5.

"October 1860-April 1861. Charlottesville, Virginia. A freshman at "The University" during the secession winter describes the events on 'The Grounds.'"

Shewmaker, Kenneth E., Andrew K. Prinz, and Henry R. Gardner. "A Yankee in Louisiana: Selections from the Diary and Correspondence of Henry R. Gardner, 1862-1866." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 5, no. 3 (1964): 271–95.

Shippey, W.F. "A Reminiscence of Christmas of 1861." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 11 (1883): 255–57.

"December 25, 1861. Northern Virginia. The first Yuletide Day of the war at Stuart's Cavern."

Shirley. "A Girl's Journey to Vicksburg." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 385, 398.

Shorter, John Gill. "Governor John Gill Shorter Executive Papers." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 23, no. 4 (1961): 278–87.

———. "Governor John Gill Shorter: Miscellaneous Papers, 1861-1863." Edited by Anna Kendrick Walker. *Alabama Review* 11 (1958): 208–32, 267–85.

Sigel, Franz. "The Military Operations in Missouri in the Summer and Autumn of 1861." *Missouri Historical Review* 26, no. 4 (1932): 354–67.

"June-December 1861. Missouri. A Union General discusses events in Missouri as the war began."

Simkins, Francis Butler, and James Welch Patton. *The Women of the Confederacy*. Richmond, New York: Garrett and Massie, incorporated, 1936.  
Xiii, 306 p., ill. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: New York: Scholarly Reprints, 1971. Xiii, 306 p. 21 cm.

“An excellent history of the role of Women of the Confederacy, Topics covered include “Relations with the Enemy,” “Instances of Heroism” and “The Misery of Defeat.”

Simmons, J.W. “Conscripting Atlanta Theater in 1863.” *Confederate Veteran* 11 (1903): 279.

“A former Confederate soldier describes his role in being assigned “to conscript the theater” for evaders of military duty in crowded Atlanta.”

Simmons, LaFayette W. “Letter of a Mississippi Confederate Soldier to His Father-in-Law in Massachusetts.” *Journal of Mississippi History* 5 (1943): 41–44.

Simmons, M.K., and Walter H Mays. “The Vicksburg Diary of M.K. Simmons, 1863.” *Texas Military History* 5 (1965): 21–38.

Simmons, W. Lafayette. “Letter of a Mississippi Confederate Soldier to His Father-in-Law in Massachusetts.” Edited by Pearl Mae Knieper. *Journal of Mississippi History* 5 (1943): 41–44.

Simms, L. Moody, ed. “The Occupation of Southeastern Louisiana: Impressions of a New York Volunteer, 1862- 1863.” *Louisiana Studies* 7, no. 1 (1968): 85–91.

Simms, William Gilmore. *Sack and Destruction of the City of Columbia, S.C.: To Which Is Added a List of the Property Destroyed*. Columbia, S.C.: Power Press of Daily Phoenix, 1865.  
76 p. 21 cm.

“5,000 copies issued. Originally published in the Columbia Daily Phoenix. A special edition was printed on bank-note paper, interleaved, very rare. Account of the capture of the South Carolina capital by great Southern author.”

Simms, William Gilmore, and A. S Salley. *Sack and Destruction of the City of Columbia, S.C.* Atlanta: Oglethorpe University Press, 1937.  
106 p. 24 cm.  
*Other editions*: Freeport, NY: Books for Libraries, 1971. Xx, 106 p. 24 cm.  
New York: Arno's "Select Bibliographies Reprint Series," 1978.

“A reprint of the 1865 account, plus an introductory biographical sketch of Simms.”

Simpson, Brooks D, LeRoy P Graf, and John Muldowny. *Advice after Appomattox: Letters to Andrew Johnson, 1865-1866*. Knoxville: University of Tennessee Press, 1988.  
Xvi, 259 p., ill. ports. 24 cm.

“Special Volume No. 1 of The Papers of Andrew Johnson, this well edited work includes correspondence to the new U.S. President from Salmon P. Chase, Harvey M. Watterson, Carl Schurz, Benjamin C. Truman, and Ulysses S. Grant—all from the occupied South, and filled with their opinions about the people in the defeated states.”

Simpson, William Dunlap, and Willard E. Wight. “Some Letters of William Dunlap Simpson 1860-1863.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 57, no. 4 (1956): 204-22.

Sims, J. Marion, and H. Marion-Sims. *The Story of My Life*. New York: D. Appleton and company, 1884.

471 p. 20 cm.

*Other editions*. 1885.

Appleton, 1886. 471 p. port 20 cm.

Appleton, 1889. 4741 p. 20 cm. Ed. by his son, H. Marion-Sims M. New York: Da Capo Press, 1968. Xi, 471 p. 21 cm. Reprint of 1884.

Sims, Mary Ann Owen, and Clifford Dale Whitman. “Private Journal of Mary Ann Owen Sims, Part 2.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 35, no. 3 (1976): 261-91.

Singleton, William Henry. *Recollections of My Slavery Days*. Peekskill, N.Y.: Highland Democrat Co. Print., 1922.

Sisters of Charity. “The Pensacola Campaign Through a Nurse’s Eye.” *Florida Medical Association* 56 (1969): 632-36.

“August 1861-March 1862. A Sisters of Charity nurse, who tended the Confederate ill and wounded, wrote letters during the military stand-off in Pensacola Bay. Artillery fire from Yankee artillery at Fort Pickens on the Confederate hospital on the mainland, forced the Sisters to relocate in the woods.”

Siviter, Anna Pierpont, and Charles Henry Ambler. *Recollections of War and Peace, 1861-1868*. New York: G. P. Putnam’s sons, 1938.

393 p.

“Recollections of daughter of first governor of West Virginia and that region during the war.”

Skinker, Thomas Julian, and Alexander C Niven. *Fourscore plus: The Civil War Reminiscences of Thomas Julian Skinker II*, 1975.

17 P.

“1861-1865. Remembered the war as a young boy in Virginia.”

Skinner, W. B. “Pensacola’s Exiled Government.” *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 3 (1961): 270-76.

Slaughter, Lon, and E. D. Wall. "Reminiscences of the Late Lon Slaughter as Told to Mrs, E. D. Wall, September 3, 1920." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 8, no. 2 (1949): 167–69.

Sloan, Hugh. "Full Measure of Devotion: The Ordeal of Private Hugh Sloan, 1864." Edited by Richard K Darr and Floyd E Overly. *Missouri Historical Review* 60, no. 2 (1965): 149–61.

Smedes, Susan Dabney. *Memorials of a Southern Planter*. Baltimore: Cushing & Bailey, 1887. 341 p., ill. 20 cm.

*Other editions*: Baltimore, 1888. 342 p. front, ports 20 cm. 2nd and 3rd editions.

London: John Murray, 1889.

New York: James Pott & Company, 1890. 342 p. 4lh ed.

New York: James Pott & Company, 1899. 342 p. facsim. 20 cm. 7th ed.

New York: James Pott & Company, 1900, 342 p.

1906 edition, 342 p.

"Wartime portion of this fine recollection of Thomas Dabney and his family; Union occupation in Mississippi, refugee life in Macon, Georgia, and the sad but genteel poverty of a proud man after the war."

Smith, Charles Henry. *Bill Arp, so Called; a Side Show of the Southern Side of the War*. Upper Saddle River, N.J.: Literature House, 1970.

Smith, D. E. Huger. *A Charlestonian's Recollections, 1846-1913*. Charleston, S.C.: Carolina Art Association, 1950. 162 p. 23 cm.

"81 p. on pre-war. Charleston lawyer until 1877, but much of the war years portion describe those times at the University of Virginia."

Smith, D. E. Huger, Arney R. Childs, and Alice R. Huger Smith. *Mason Smith Family Letters, 1860-1868*. Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1950. Xxiv, 292 p. plates. 24 cm.

"A nice collection of letters to and from a cultured Charleston lady—her family told her of the rest of the South and she described western South Carolina."

Smith, David C. *Lilly in the Valley: Civil War at Mossy Creek*. New Market, TN (P.O. Box 43, New Market 37820): D.C. Smith, 1986. 105 p., ill., maps, ports 23 cm.

"Jas. Longstreet's stay, 1863-1864."

Smith, David P. "Civil War Letters of Sam Houston." *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 81, no. 4 (1978): 417–26.

Smith, Francis Chinn. "NEWS AND NOTES: Battle of Cynthiana, Ky., June 1864." *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 50, no. 170 (1952): 80–83.

Smith, Gerald J. "Reminiscences of the Civil War By J. W. Frederick." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 59 (1975): 154–59.

Smith, Glenn Curtiss. *Diary of a Virginia Schoolmistress, 1860-1865*. The Madison Quarterly; v. 9, No. 2; Variation: Madison Quarterly; v. 9, No. 2. Harrisonburg, Va.: Madison College, 1949.

\_\_\_\_\_, ed. "Diary of a Virginia Schoolmistress, 1860-1865. Harrisonburg, Va." *Madison College Quarterly* 9 (1949): 35–58.

Smith, James Lindsay. *Autobiography of James L. Smith: Including Also, Reminiscences of Slave Life, Recollections of the War, Education of Freedmen, Causes of the Exodus, Etc.* Norwich, Conn.: Press of the Bulletin Co., 1882.

Smith, Kinnie E. "A Sassy Little Rebel." *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 333–36.

"1861. Washington, D.C. CSA sympathies of a spunky girl in Parkersburg, WV."

Smith, Kinnie E. "How I Took a Letter on a Yankee General." *Confederate Veteran* 28 (1920): 299–300.

"No Date. Maryland to "Western Virginia." A schoolgirl's teasing of an "enemy" officer."

Smith, Maria. "It Was a Very Serious Undertaking . . ." *Civil War Times Illustrated* 13 (August 1974): 18–22.

"November 1864. A memoir of travel between Virginia and Maryland, en route to Cooperstown, NY, to visit a supposedly ailing father."

Smith, Marian Caroline. *I Remember*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1900.  
27 p.

"A daughter's remembrances of father in CSA."

Smith, Miss Nannie Davis. "Tares Among the Wheat." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 126–27.

"1861-1865. Louisiana and Port Anderson, Mississippi? A group of war stories - sad and happy."

Smith, Sidney Adair, and C. Carter Smith. *Mobile: 1861-1865; Notes and a Bibliography*. Chicago: Wyvern Press of S.F.E., inc., 1964.  
V, 52 p., ill., facsim 25 cm.

"1861-1865. Portions of letters, diaries, newspaper clippings, etc., that describe Mobile's problems during the war."

Smith, Susan E. D., and John Little. *The Soldier's Friend: Being a Thrilling Narrative of Grandma Smith's Four Years' Experience and Observations, as Matron, in the Hospitals of the South, during the Late Disastrous Conflict in America*. Memphis, Tenn.: Printed by the Bulletin Publishing Company, 1867.  
300 p., oncl., front., port. 20 cm.

"This book was published to show the horrors of war and to discourage any repetition. Nevertheless, it is more concerned with traveling from one hospital to another, with discussing the general progress of the war, and with recording many conversations with patients in hospitals, towns-people, and acquaintances. Susan Smith was a native of Tennessee, and at the outbreak of the war she immediately interested herself in the welfare of the Confederate soldiers and found that she could make her greatest contribution in hospital service. She spent more time in the Cuthbert, Georgia, hospital than in any other-a period of two years. She also served in hospitals at Chattanooga, Tunnel Hill, Griffin, and Covington, Georgia, and Columbus, Mississippi."

Smith, Treadwell. *Treadwell Smith's Diary of the Civil War, October 17, 1859-April 20, 1865*. Berryville, Va.: Civil War Centennial Committee, Berryville & Clarke County Chamber of Commerce, 1900.

Smith, William Russell. *Reminiscences of a Long Life; Historical, Political, Personal and Literary*. Washington, D. C.: W.R. Smith, sr., 1889.  
375 p, Vol. 1. 8 port. incl. front., 22 cm.

"Historical and biographical sketches, principally in Tuscaloosa, AL. No others published."

Smithwick, Noah. *The Evolution of a State; or, Recollections of Old Texas Days*. Austin, Texas: Gammel Book Company, 1900.  
Reprint of 1900 ed. Facsimile Published by Gammel Book Co.  
*Other editions*: Austin: Steck-Vaughn Co., 1968. Edited by James M. Day, 353 p.

"J. Frank Dobie described this account as the "best of all books dealing with life in early Texas Bully reading." This reminiscence by a key Texas pioneer summarizes the decades from the early settlements by U.S. immigrants in Texas until he left the region as the sectional conflict was beginning."

Smyth, Thomas, and Louisa Cheves Stoney. *Autobiographical Notes, Letters and Reflections*. Charleston S. C.: Walker, Evans & Cogswell company, 1914.  
4 p.l. [3J-784 p. front, ill., ports, (coats of arms) 25 cm. 784 p.

"For 40 years minister 2nd Presbyterian Church, Charleston, SC. Relates to secession and the war. 1860- 1865, 547-675 pp. Smith genealogy, 743-751 pp."

Smythe, Augustine T., and Sister Sue. "Excerpts from the Wartime Correspondence of Augustine T. Smythe." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 1 (1961): 27–32.

Snyder, Ann E. *A Narrative of the Civil War: A Supplementary Reader, for Schools and Colleges*. Nashville: Barbee & Smith, 1899.

Snyder, J.F. "Charleston in War-Time, 1861-1865." In *Yearbook of the City of Charleston for 1908*. Charleston, S. C.: n.p., 1909.

———. "The Capture of Lexington." *Missouri Historical Review* 7, no. 1 (1912): 1–9.

"1861. Lexington, Missouri. An eyewitness account of action at a key Missouri River town early in the war."

Solomon, Clara, and Elliott Ashkenazi. *The Civil War Diary of Clara Solomon: Growing up in New Orleans, 1861-1862*. Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1995. Xiv, 458 p., ill. 24 cm.

"Clara as a Jew offers a valuable insight into the place of that community within the larger Confederacy- its relations to the Southern war effort and Judaism more broadly- a fascinating picture of both assimilation and persisting difference that is cast into particular relief by the demands and shortages of the war. Written by a sixteen-year-old Jewish girl living in the South's largest city during the early years of the Civil War, this diary is an invaluable historical and cultural document. It enhances knowledge of early southern Jewish religious and social life; the cosmopolitan life of New Orleans; Confederate army activities and the Union occupation of the city; and, especially, the struggle by an urban civilian population to maintain daily life in the face of grim news from battlefields, the devaluation of Confederate currency, food shortages, closing schools, and the loss of family members."

Somers, Dale A. "New Orleans at War: A Merchant's View." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 14, no. 1 (1973): 49–68.

"SOUTH CAROLINA" (pseud). "In the Back-Country of South Carolina, 1862-1864." *The Magazine of History with Notes and Queries* 9 (1909): 33–40.

Southall, John R. "Recollections of the Evacuation of Richmond." *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1909): 458–59.

"April 1865. Richmond, Virginia. A description of the full of the Confederate capital by a man "living on Church Hill in the city."

Southwood, Marion. *"Beauty and Booty": The Watchword of New Orleans*. New York: Published for the author by M. Doolady, 1867. 303 p. front. 20 cm.

"New Orleans during the war, occupation and atrocities."

Spencer, Cornelia Phillips. *Selected Papers*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1953.  
753 p.

“Documentary picture of remarkable nineteenth-century woman.”

———. *The Last Ninety Days of the War in North Carolina*. New York: Watchman publishing company, 1866.

Spencer, Cornelia Phillips, and Diane Cashman. *The Last Ninety Days of the War in North Carolina*.  
Wilmington, N.C.: Broadfoot Pub. Co., 1993.  
Xi, 323 p., port. 20 cm.

“A reprint of the 1866 edition. “This is a superior narrative by an intelligent North Carolina woman.” — IN TALL COTTON “Useful observations by an intelligent and discerning woman.”- CIVIL WAR BOOKS.”

Spencer, Warren F. “A French View of the Fall of Richmond: Alfred Paul’s Report to Drouyn De Lhuys, April 11, 1865.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 73, no. 2 (1965): 178–88.

Sperry, Kate. “Kate Sperry’s Diary, 1861-1866.” *Virginian County’s Civil War* 1 (1983): 45–75.

“July 13, 1861-January 23, 1866. Blends events of the war in Winchester, VA, and the Shenandoah Valley with family activities and her relationships with soldier admirers. Mentions numerous residents and personalities and relates her reactions to the Yankee invaders, especially during 1862 and 1863.”

Springs, Katherine (Wooten). *The Squires of Springfield*. Charlotte, N.C.: W. Loftin, 1965.  
Viii, 350 p., ill, geneal. Table, ports, 25 cm.

“Wartime letters, home front, securing supplies to the army. Civil War section (61 pp.)”

Sprunt, James. *Chronicles of the Cape Fear River; Being Some Account of Historic Events on the Cape Fear River*. Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton printing company, 1914.  
Xiv, 594 p. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: 2nd edition, Raleigh, N.C.: Edwards & Broughton, 1916. Xi, 732 p., fold, plans, maps (part fold) 24 cm.  
Spartanburg, S.C.: The Reprint Company, 1973. Xi, 732 p. ill. 22 cm. Reprint of 2nd ed.

“Half of the book relates to the CSA operations. Wilmington was last Confederate port closed during war, so this volume is mine of information on blockade running and naval history about these strategic ports.”

———. *Tales and Traditions of the Lower Cape Fear, 1661-1896*. Spartanburg, S.C.: Reprint Co., 1973.

112 p. North Carolina Booklet, v. 1, #10.

*Other editions:* By the purser of CSN "Lillian." Reprint Wilmington, N.C., 1960, 134 p.

"While this recollection by a truly distinguished citizen of Wilmington concentrates on the blockade activities, it includes much material on the city itself."

———. "Tales of the Cape Fear Blockade." *North Carolina Booklet* 1, no. 10 (1902): 1–112.

———. *Tales of the Cape Fear Blockade, Being a Turn of the Century Account of Blockade Running.* Clarendon Imprint no. 4. Wilmington, N.C.: Printed by J. E. Hicks for the Charles Towne Preservation Trust, 1960.

Srygley, F. D. *Seventy Years in Dixie. Recollections and Sayings of T.W. Caskey and Others.* Nashville, Tenn.: Gospel Advocate Pub. Co., 1893.

Stanard, Beverly, Robert K. Turner, and John Gilchrist. Barrett. *Letters of a New Market Cadet.* Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1961.

Stanley, Henry M. "Henry M. Stanley in Arkansas and the Dixie Grays." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 1, no. 3 (1942): 244–63.

Stanley, Henry M., and Dorothy Stanley. *The Autobiography of Sir Henry Morton Stanley.* Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1909.

Stanton, Edwin M., editor., and Abraham Lincoln Book Shop. *The Diary of a Public Man: An Intimate View of the National Administration, December 28, 1860 to March 15, 1861; and, A Page of Political Correspondence, Stanton to Buchanan / Buchanan, James; 1791-1868.* Chicago, Ill.: Rutgers Press, 1945.

Staudenraus, P. J., and Noah Brooks. "A War Correspondent's View of St. Augustine and Fernandina: 1863." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 41, no. 1 (1962): 60–65.

———. "Occupied Beaufort, 1863: A War Correspondent's View." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 64, no. 3 (1963): 136–44.

Steel, Samuel Augustus. *The Sunny Road; Home Life in Dixie during the War.* Memphis: Latsch & Arnold, 1925.  
v. front, port.  
*Other editions:* [S.I.: S.N. Ca. 1920] 2 v. front, port. 20 cm.

"Recollections by retired Methodist minister of wartime life on plantation in Mississippi Delta."

Steele, Nimrod Hunter. "The Nimrod Hunter Steele Diary and Letter. Diaries, Letters and Recollections of the War Between the States." *Winchester County Historical Society Papers* 3 (1955): 48–57.

Stegeman, John F. *These Men She Gave; Civil War Diary of Athens, Georgia*. Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1964.

Stephens, Bertha. *The Rebel Cousins: Or, Life and Love in Secession: The Autobiography of the Beautiful Bertha Stephens, the Accomplished Niece of the Hon. Alexander Hamilton Stephens, Vice-President of the Southern Confederacy*. Edited by Alfreda Eva Bell. Philadelphia: Barclay, 1864.

Stephenson, Eudora Weaver. "Refugeeing in War Time." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 136–38.

"Fall 1864-Spring 1865. North Georgia. An eight-year-old girl's experiences as she and her family tried to flee from the Union Army and then came home to Dekalb County "to find ruin."

Sterkx, H. E. *Partners in Rebellion: Alabama Women in the Civil War*. Rutherford: Fairleigh Dickinson University Press, 1970.

Sterkx, Henry Eugene, and Brooks Thompson. "Letters of a Teenage Confederate." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 4 (1960): 339–46.

Stern, Philip Van Doren. *The Civil War Christmas Album*. New York: Hawthorn Books, 1961. 125 p., ill. 26 cm.

"1861-1865. Selections from soldier and civilian writings that demonstrate that Christmas was not forgotten during the conflict."

Sterne, Louis. *Seventy Years of an Active Life*. London: Printed for private circulation only [by the Chiswick Press], 1912. 191 p., front, port. 22 cm.

"Printed for private circulation. Sterne was an Englishman who first came to Texas in 1852. He helped survey the first proposed rail line in Texas, and had many adventures with Ben McCulloch in 1856- 1857. During the Civil War he served as a Union agent and recounts numerous meetings with Abraham Lincoln."

Stevens, Thomas N., and George M. Blackburn. "Dear Carrie--": *The Civil War Letters of Thomas N. Stevens*. Civil War Letters of Thomas N. Stevens. Mount Pleasant, Mich.: Clarke Historical Library, Central Michigan University, 1984.

Stewart, Douglass. "When the Civil War Invaded Livingston County." *Missouri Historical Review* 21, no. 1 (1926): 50–55.

"1861-1865. Livingston County, Missouri. A brief recollection of the war in north-central Missouri."

\_\_\_\_\_. "William S. Stewart Letters, January 13, 1861 to December 4, 1864." *Missouri Historical Review* 61, no. 4 (1997): 463–88.

———. "William S. Stewart Letters, January 13, 1861 to December 4, 1864, Part 1." *Missouri Historical Review* 61, no. 2 (1966): 187–228.

———. "William S. Stewart Letters, January 13, 1861 to December 4, 1864, Part 2." *Missouri Historical Review* 61, no. 3 (1966): 303–20.

Stockard, Sallie Walker. *The History of Lawrence, Jackson, Independence, and Stone Counties of the Third Judicial District of Arkansas*. Little Rock: Arkansas Democrat Co., 1904.

Stoney, John Safford, John Laurens Tison, and Samuel G. Stoney. "Recollections of John Safford Stoney, Confederate Surgeon." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 60, no. 4 (1959): 208–20.

Story, James Osgood Andrew. "Pocket Diary for 1861." Edited by Lierena Friend. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 28, no. 1 (1966): 51–121.

Straubing, Harold Elk. *Civil War Eyewitness Reports*. Hamden, Conn.: Archon Books, 1985. Xi, 236 p. 23 cm.

"1861-1865. Generals, common soldiers from the army and navy, conscientious objectors, Indians, blacks (free and slaves), and women are all included."

Strom, Steven, ed. "Cotton and Profits Across the Border: William Marsh Rice in Mexico, 1863–1865." *Houston Review* 8, no. 2 (1986): 89–96.

Strother, David Hunter. "Personal Recollections of the War." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 35 (1867): 273–95, 704–28.

Strother, David Hunter, and Jim Comstock. *Porte Crayon Sampler: David Hunter Strother*. Richwood, W. Va.: Comstock, 1974. 531 p.

"This is a very useful collection of the "Personal Recollections of the War," published in HARPER'S NEW MONTHLY MAGAZINE, written by Strother under his pen name, Porte Crayon. He was a native of Martinsburg, Virginia—now West Virginia, and joined the Union Army, serving primarily in Virginia. His observations of the war's effects on the entire population are very perceptive."

Strother, David Hunter, and Cecil D. Eby. *A Virginia Yankee in the Civil War; the Diaries of David Hunter Strother*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1961.

Stroyer, Jacob. *Sketches of My Life in the South. Part I*. Salem: Salem Press, 1879. 51 p. 16 cm.

*Other editions*: Salem, Mass.: Observer Press, 1885, 83 p., third edition. New and enlarged edition 1891, 83 p. Salem, Mass.: Newcom & Gross, 1898, 100 p.

“Account of capture of Fort Sumter by the Union forces. Worked for CSA inside fort, when taken. A slave in Singleton family of South Carolina.”

Stub, Arnold. “‘Epidemic of Yellow Fever at Key West, Fla., During the Year of 1862’ Medical Society of the County of Kings.” In *Proceedings*, 3:218–31. Brooklyn, N.Y: Medical Society of the County of Kings, 1878.

Sullins, David. *Recollections of an Old Man: Seventy Years in Dixie 1827-1897*. Bristol, Tn.: King Print. Co., 1910.

426 p., ill. 21 cm.

*Other editions*: Athens, Tenn.: McMinn County Heritage Life Museum, cl982. 426 p. 6 leaves of plates, ports, 21 cm. Reprint of 1910.

“Sullins was Chaplain in 19th Tennessee. Reg., 2nd edition seems to have been printed in the same year as the First.”

Summers, Andrew J. “War Spirit at the Virginia Military Institute.” *Confederated Veteran* 22 (1914): 261–62.

“Spring 1861. Lexington, Virginia. A former cadet proudly describes the deep Southern feelings at UMI as the war approached.”

Sutton, E. H. *Personal Recollections of the Civil War*. Place of publication not identified, 1907.

Sutton, Edward H. *Civil War Stories*. Demorest, Ga.: Banner Print., 1910.

Sutton, Francena Lavinia (Martin). “A Civil War Experience of Some Arkansas Women in Indian Territory.” *Chronicles of Oklahoma* 57 (1979): 137–63.

“November 1864. One of five Southern women and three children who fled Fayetteville, Arkansas, after the Union forces occupied the city. Destined for Washington, Arkansas, the women wandered into the war-desolated Choctaw Nation in Indian Territory before eventually arriving in Paris, Texas.”

Sweet, Benjamin F. “Civil War Experiences.” *Missouri Historical Review* 43, no. 3 (1949): 237–50.

“August 20, 1861-May 1864. Missouri, Mississippi, and Alabama. A brief summary by a farm boy from Ohio who served in three states. His account has some useful material about the early years of the war- especially in Missouri.”

Swint, Henry Lee. *The Northern Teacher in the South, 1862-1870*. Nashville, Tenn.: Vanderbilt university press, 1941.

Sydnor, Henry Clinton. “A Virginia Boy in the Sixties.” *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 105–7.

“1861-1865. Mechanicsville, Virginia. A wartime youngster describes the toilsome years on the eastern edge of Richmond.”

# T

Tanner, Linn. “The Meat Diet at Port Hudson.” *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 484.

“Spring and Summer 1863. Port Hudson, Mississippi. During the siege of the Mississippi River town, even mule meat—from the animal “with that big sore on your back”—become acceptable.”

Tapp, Hambleton. “A SKETCH OF THE EARLY LIFE AND SERVICE IN THE CONFEDERATE ARMY OF DR. JOHN A. LEWIS OF GEORGETOWN, KY.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 75, no. 2 (1977): 121–40.

\_\_\_\_\_. “THE BATTLE OF PERRYVILLE, OCTOBER 8, 1862 AS DESCRIBED IN THE DIARY OF CAPTAIN ROBERT B. TAYLOR.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 60, no. 4 (1962): 255–92.

Tapp, Hettie Wisdom. “Hettie Wisdom Tapp’s Memoirs.” Edited by Emma Inman Williams.” *West Tennessee Historical Society Papers* 36 (1982): 117–23.

“1862-1865. Recalled soldiers passing through Purdy, TN, after Shiloh and her family’s adjustment to Union occupation.”

Tarleton, Robert. “The Civil War Letters of Robert Tarleton.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 32, no. 1 (1970): 51–80.

Taylor, George Cavendish. “Five Weeks in the Peninsula of Florida During the Spring of 1861, with Notes on the Birds Observed There.” *Ibis* 4 (April 1862): 127-142/197-207.

Taylor, James E. “The Last Desperate Struggle.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 25 (1986): 32–36.

“October 19, 1864. Memoir. A sketch artist from FRANK LESLIE’S ILLUSTRATED NEWSPAPER described Cedar Creek.”

\_\_\_\_\_. “With a Special in the Shenandoah; From James Taylor’s Diary and Sketchbook.” *Civil War Times Illustrated* 21 (1982): 37–43.

“September 20-23, 1864. Recorded battlefield scenes at third Winchester one day after and Fisher’s Hill while the battle was in progress.”

Taylor, Milam. “The Taylor Letters: Confederate Correspondence from Fort Bliss, 1861.” Edited by Martin Hardwick Hall. *Military History of Texas and Southwest* 15 (1979): 53–60.

Taylor, Robert. “Vignettes of the Civil War in Pine Bluff.” *Jefferson County Historical Quarterly* 2 (1970): 51–80.

Taylor, Rosser H. "Boyce-Hammond Correspondence." *The Journal of Southern History* 3, no. 3 (1937): 348–54.

Taylor, Susie King, Patricia W. Romero, and Cairns Collection of American Women Writers. *A Black Woman's Civil War Memoirs: Reminiscences of My Life in Camp with the 33<sup>rd</sup> U.S. Colored Troops, Late 1<sup>st</sup> South Carolina Volunteers [Sic]. Reminiscences of My Life in Camp*. New York: M. Wiener Pub., 1988.  
154 p., ill. 21 cm.

"Reprint of the Boston 1902 edition, this account covers the wartime experiences of a fourteen-year-old young woman who was brought to Federal lines near Savannah in 1867 by her uncle. Most of the recollections describe her life and observations of the wartime area between Charleston and Savannah."

Temms, Elizabeth. "A Southern Woman's Heroism." *Confederate Veteran* 23 (1915): 445–46.

"Ten Days in Richmond." *Blackwood's Magazine* 92 (1862): 391–402.

Terrell, Alexander Watkins. *From Texas to Mexico and the Court of Maximilian in 1865*. Dallas: Book club of Texas, 1933.

Xviii, 94 p., front, pl. ports. 25 cm.

"Printed in an edition of 300 copies for the Book Club of Texas. It features a previously unpublished drawing by O. Henry and was chosen as one of the Fifty Books of the Year. Terrill fled into Mexico to join Maximilian and to escape the hoard of invading ill-mannered Republican Yankees."

Terrell, John J. "A Confederate Surgeon's Story." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 457–59.

"1861-1865. Lynchburg, Virginia. A former surgeon at Hospital No. 1 in Lynchburg, Virginia recalls the awful tragedies of the war."

Thatcher, J.W. "Letter from a Citizen of the Southern Confederacy." *Annals of Iowa* 12 (1920): 366–68.

"Written from Berkeley County, Virginia, May 12, 1861, to brother in Iowa, this letter reflects intense southern feelings in a divided family."

"The Burning of Danville, 1864." *Missouri Historical Review* 45, no. 3 (April 1951): 328–29.

"The Capture of Jefferson Davis." *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 64, no. 4 (October 1966): 270–76.

"The Clan Muro." *Confederate Veteran* 3 (1895): 295.

"The Last Days of the Southern Confederacy. Scenes in Streets of Richmond-Fabulous Prices." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 19 (1891): 329–33.

Thomas, Anna Hasell, and Charles E. Thomas. "The Diary of Anna Hasell Thomas (July 1864 – May 1865)." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 74, no. 3 (1973): 128–43.

"December 26, 1864-May 31, 1865. Charleston, South Carolina and Vicinity. The proud but defeated port city as observed by a native Carolinian who had been living in New York City and came back to visit her home area. Mrs. Thomas traveled from New York City to Ridgeway, SC, to visit her mother. The apprehension and devastation created by Sherman's march through South Carolina was evident. Throughout South Carolina rumors of the impending crisis and the atrocities committed by the Yankees were rampant. Before the Federal troops entered her mother's estate, the family had the slaves bury the eatables and silverware. During the week of February 20-26, 1865, the ransacking troops found nearly everything of value, however, and enticed some black girls and all the men to desert. Thomas and the remaining slaves were left with few provisions when the soldiers moved on. As the Thomas family traveled back to Charleston to return to New York, she observed the effects of further pillaging by the Yankees, as well as by the Confederate "scouts."

Thomas, David Y. and United Daughters of the Confederacy. *Arkansas in War and Reconstruction 1861-1874*. Little Rock: Arkansas Division, United Daughters of the Confederacy, 1926.

Thomas, Edward J. *Memoirs of a Southerner, 1840-1923*. Savannah, Ga., 1923.  
64 p. 20 cm.

"Pictures of plantation life in McIntosh County seaboard, served as a CSA soldier and wartime Savannah."

Thomas, Ella Gertrude Clanton, and Virginia Ingraham Burr. *The Secret Eye: The Journal of Ella Gertrude Clanton Thomas, 1848-1889*, 1990.  
469 p., 4 p. of plates, ill., 24 cm.

"For brief introduction to this interesting Southern lady, see Mary Elizabeth Massey, "The Making of a Feminist", *Journal of Southern History*, XXXIX (1973), 3-22."

Thomas, James P., and Loren. Schweninger. *From Tennessee Slave to St. Louis Entrepreneur: The Autobiography of James Thomas*. Columbia: University of Missouri Press, 1984.  
Xi, 225 p. 24 cm.

"Thomas's autobiography, written when he was both old and poor, is excellent social history."

Thomas, Jane Henry, and Sarah Foster. *Old Days in Nashville, Tenn.* Nashville, Tenn.: Publishing house Methodist Episcopal church, South, Barbee & Smith, agents, 1897.  
135 p., port.

"Issued in a Limited Edition by Charles Elder, Bookseller and Publisher, Nashville, Tenn., n.d., 190 pp."

Thompson, Arthur W., and David L. Yulee. "Confederate Finance: A Documentary Study of a Proposal of David L. Yulee." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 30, no. 2 (1951): 193–202.

Thompson, Cyrus. "Reminiscences of Official Life in Jefferson City, 1868-1875." *Missouri Historical Review* 23, no. 4 (1940): 550–67.

"1865-1875. Jefferson City, Missouri. A recollection of life in the Missouri capital at the end of the war."

Thompson, Ed. Porter. "LETTERS OF GEORGE W. JOHNSON: Provisional Governor of Kentucky Under the Confederacy." *Register of Kentucky State Historical Society* 40, no. 133 (1942): 337–52.

Thompson, Henry Yates, and Christopher Chancellor. *An Englishman in the American Civil War: The Diaries of Henry Yates Thompson, 1863*. London: Sidgwick and Jackson, 1971. Xix, 185 p. 6 plates (1-fold) ill., maps, ports. 26 cm.

"July 10-December 13, 1863. Traveled from Boston to New England, Canada, New York, Ohio, the Ohio and Mississippi valleys and the border states. Viewed the battle of Missionary Ridge at close range."

Thompson, Kate. "The Calm Before the Storm: A Louisiana Overseer's World on the Eve of the Civil War." Edited by Harvey H Jackson. *Southern Studies* 18 (1979): 241–46.

\_\_\_\_\_. "The Letters of Kate Thompson to Mary Ann Cobb (1858-1861)." *Journal of Mississippi History* 50 (1988): 173–98.

Thompson, Tommy R. "Searching for the American Dream in Arkansas: Letters of a Pioneer Family." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 2 (1979): 167–81.

Thomson, John R. "From the Diary of John R. Thompson." *Confederate Veteran* 37 (1929): 98–100.

Thornwell, James Henley, and John B. Adger. *The Collected Writings of James Henley Thornwell*. Richmond: Presbyterian Committee of Publication, 1871.

Tillery, Susan E. "A Georgia Woman's War Experiences." *Confederate Veteran* 15 (1907): 550–51.

"Fall 1864. Near Irvington, Georgia. The daughter of a Georgia farmer narrates her memories of Sherman's army coming through their lands."

Tinsley, Fanny. "Mrs. Tinsley's War Recollections, 1862-1865." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 35, no. 4 (1927): 393–404.

"1862-1863. Near Richmond, Virginia. These memoirs, written in 1911 by a plantation wife describe life in the Peninsula-while Yankee troops were invading-and mention Union balloon observers."

Tinsley, T.D. "The Spirit of the Women of the South." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 326.

Tompkins, Ellen Wilkins. "The Colonel's Lady Some Letters of Ellen Wilkins Tompkins, July-December 1861." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 69, no. 4 (1961): 387-419.

"July-December 1861. When her farm, "Gauley Mount" (Fayette County, Virginia), was occupied by Union forces, Mrs. Thompkins remained rather than move east with her husband and the Confederate army. She included incidents of the occupation, the military situation in the vicinity, her opinions of the war, and her eventual decision to move."

Tompkins, Florence Cooney. "Women of the Sixties." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 2 (1919): 282-85.

Torbert, James M. "James M. Torbert's Journal for 1857-1874." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 22 (1960): 1-76.

Torian, Sarah Hodgson. "ANTE-BELLUM AND WAR MEMORIES OF MRS. TELFAIR HODGSON." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 27, no. 4 (1943): 350-56.

Torrent, Joseph F. "With the Blockade Runners." *Confederate Veteran* 33 (1925): 208-10.

Towles, Louis P and Frank and Virginia Williams Collection of Lincolniana (Mississippi State University. Libraries). *A World Turned Upside down: The Palmers of South Santee, 1818-1881*. Columbia: Published by the University of South Carolina Press in cooperation with the Caroline McKissick Dial South Carolina Library Endowment Fund and the South Carolina Society, 1996. Xi, 1067 p., ill. Maps, 24 cm.

"A very informative collection of letters and diaries reflects the tragic effect of the conflict upon a prominent planter family with extensive land-holdings on the Santee River. The family gradually lost their economic status during the decades covered by these materials, a trend well reflected during the war, pages 281-495."

Towne, Laura Matilda, and Rupert Sargent Holland. *Letters and Diary of Laura M. Towne*. Cambridge: Printed at the Riverside press, 1912. Xvii, 310 p., front, (port.) plates, map, 21 cm.

"Yankee teacher in the South."

Townsend, George Alfred. *Campaigns of a Non-Combatant, and His Remount Abroad during the War*. New York: Blelock, 1866. 368 p. 22 cm.  
*Other editions*. Time-Life Books, Inc., reprint 1982.

"A Yankee war correspondent, reported evenly, admired Southern way of life."

———. *Rustics in Rebellion; a Yankee Reporter on the Road to Richmond, 1861-65*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1950.

Townsend, Phoebe. “A Letter from Bleak Hall, 1861.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 4 (1961): 193–94.

Tracy, Albert. “Missouri in Crisis: The Journal of Captain Albert W. Tracy, Part 1.” *Missouri Historical Review* 51, no. 1 (1956): 8–21.

———. “Missouri in Crisis: The Journal of Captain Albert W. Tracy, Part 2.” *Missouri Historical Review* 51, no. 2 (1956): 151–64.

———. “Missouri in Crisis: The Journal of Captain Albert W. Tracy, Part 3.” *Missouri Historical Review* 51, no. 3 (1956): 270–83.

Trader, John W. “Brigadier Surgeon John W. Trader’s Recollections of the Civil War in Missouri.” *Missouri Historical Review* 46, no. 4 (1952): 323–34.

Trescot, William Henry, M. Foster Farley, and George C. Rogers. “Three Letters of William Henry Trescot to Howell Cobb, 1861.” *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 68, no. 1 (1967): 22–30.

“January 14–February 3, 1861. Beaufort, South Carolina. Concerns South Carolinian Trescot’s involvement in the secession crisis.”

Trezevant, D. H. *The Burning of Columbia, S.C. A Review of Northern Assertions and Southern Facts*. Columbia: South Carolinian power press, 1866.  
31 p. 21 cm.

“The Southern version of the destruction of the capital of South Carolina—often reprinted—by a distinguished eyewitness.”

Trollope, Anthony. “Missouriana: Rolla in War Time.” *Missouri Historical Review* 28, no. 3 (n.d.): 135–36.

“Early 1862. Rolla, Missouri. A brief description of the Central Missouri town by the noted Missouri novelist.”

———. *North America*. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & co., ..., 1863.  
2 v. in 1.

“Anthony Trollope, the well-known English author, made a trip to America in August, 1861. He spent most of his time in the North and in Canada, but he dipped into the South along the northern border on a trip from Baltimore to Missouri. He visited Lexington, Frankfort, and Louisville, and continued to St. Louis and to Rolla in central Missouri. On the way back he stopped at Louisville again, made a side trip southward to visit a federal army camp on Green River, and eventually retraced his route through Cincinnati eastward. Though Trollope was frank

in what he had to say about Americans and American institutions, his criticisms, descriptions, and observations were penetrating and enlightening. He did not believe in either secession and slavery or abolition. He was entranced with the natural beauty of Kentucky. Coulter #453."

Trousdale, J.A. "The Reign of Terror in Tennessee." *Southern Bivouac* 4 (1886): 665–70.

Trowbridge, J. T. *A Picture of the Desolated States; and the Work of Restoration. 1865-1868.* Hartford, Conn.: L. Stebbins, 1868.

———. *The Desolate South, 1865-1866; a Picture of the Battlefields and of the Devastated Confederacy.* New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1956.

———. *The South: A Tour of Its Battlefields and Ruined Cities, a Journey through the Desolated States, and Talks with the People: Being a Description of the Present State of the Country – Its Agriculture – Railroads – Business and Finances.* Hartford, Conn.: L. Stebbins, 1866.

Trower, Eva Augusta. "Mistress Lucy, a True Story of the War Days, 1861-1865." *Tyler Historical and Genealogical Magazine* 31 (1949): 33–37.

"About Lucy Ann Diggs (Mrs. Marshall Brownley) at "La Grange," Mathews County, VA."

Tucker, Dallas. "The Fall of Richmond." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 29 (1901): 152.

Tunnard, W. H. *A Southern Record.: The History of the Third Regiment, Louisiana Infantry.* Baton Rouge, La.: Printed for the author, 1866.  
393 p., ports. 20 cm.  
*Other editions:* Dayton, Ohio: Morningside Bookshop, 1970. 581 p., 2 ports. 20 cm.

"A SOUTHERN RECORD is an exceptionally valuable commentary on conditions in the Civil War South, written by a Confederate soldier soon after the end of the conflict. Considerable portions of the narrative are transcriptions of notes kept by Tunnard, and the rest is based on fresh memory and on documents and papers provided by his comrades; the work is almost as much a travel book as a military narrative. He was interested in almost everything and everybody he saw, whether they were Indians on the western borders of Arkansas, lead miners in southwestern Missouri, swamps, mountains, farm lands, country frolics, or a Mississippi or Arkansas backwoodsman. He gives one of the few descriptions of a Confederate parole camp and of a football game among the soldiers. The author joined the regiment at Baton Rouge in the beginning of the war, and was sent down the Mississippi and Arkansas rivers to Little Rock and Fort Smith. After camping there for some weeks, he went into the regions of northwestern Arkansas and southwestern Missouri. Early in 1862 he was transferred to Corinth in northern Mississippi, by boat down the Arkansas and up the Mississippi rivers to Memphis and across country. He operated through northern Mississippi before becoming part of the garrison defending Vicksburg where he was captured and paroled, and ultimately reached a parole camp at Alexandria, Louisiana. A year later he was exchanged and sent to Shreveport, where he was stationed when the Trans-Mississippi Department collapsed more than a month after Lee's surrender. Coulter #455."

Turnbo, S. C., Lynn. Morrow, and James F. Keefe. *The White River Chronicles of S.C. Turnbo: Man and Wildlife on the Ozarks Frontier*. Fayetteville: University of Arkansas Press, 1994. Xxix, 356 p., ill., maps, 25 cm.

“This highly readable folklore collection of Silas Turnbo’s evocative legends of the chase are told by the predatory first settlers of the southern frontiers. A whole chapter is devoted to stories of Civil War strife in the backwoods.”

Turner, Charles W. “General David Hunter’s Sack of Lexington, Virginia, June 10-14, 1864: An Account by Rose Page Pendleton.” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 83, no. 2 (1975): 173–83.

———. “James B. Dorman’s Civil War Letters.” *Civil War History* 25, no. 3 (1979): 262–78.

Turner, Charles Wilson. *The Allen Family of Amherst County, Virginia: Civil War Letters*. Berryville, Va.: Rockbridge Pub. Co., 1995.

Turner, Joseph Addison, and Thomas H. English. *Autobiography of “the Countryman,” 1866*. Emory University Publications. Sources and Reprints; Ser. I, No.3. Atlanta, Ga.: The Library, Emory University, 1943.

Turpin, J. Archer. “Fight in a Mississippi Church in 1863.” *Confederate Veteran* 25 (1917): 17–19.

“Fall 1863. Rodney, Mississippi. A recollection of a Presbyterian congregation’s work to save its building during an assault by the Yankees.”

# U

Underwood, John Levi. *The Women of the Confederacy, in Which Is Presented the Heroism of the Women of the Confederacy with Accounts of Their Trials during the War and the Period of Reconstruction, with Their Ultimate Triumph over Adversity. Their Motives and Achievements as Told by Writers and Orators Now Preserved in Permanent Form.* New York, Washington: The Neale Pub. Co., 1906.  
Xvii. 313 p.. port. 23 cm.

“Collection of sentimental sketches describing the devotion of Southern women to the Confederate cause. Includes more than 160 articles, culled from a variety of sources, on the experience of Southern women during and after the Civil War. chapters covering "Their Work." "Their Trials." and "Their Cause."

United Confederate Veterans. *Confederate Women of Arkansas in the Civil War, 1861- '65; Memorial Reminiscences.* Little Rock, Ark.: H. G. Pugh ptg. co., 1907.  
221 p.. ports.. 24 cm.  
*Other editions:* Fayetteville: M & M Press, 1993. xxxi. 266 p.; 20 cm. Reprint of 1907 ed.  
Introduction by Michael B. Dougan.

“Bibliography of State Participation in C.W.. gives book as 90 p. Includes wide variety of materials on Arkansas women during the war.”

United Daughters of the Confederacy. “A Heroine of the Sixties.” *Confederate Veteran* 29 (1921): 59–60.

“1863-1865. Giles County. Virginia. An unidentified woman described a valiant young neighbor who always helped Confederates and “met every vicissitude with a dauntless courage that never wavered.”

United Daughters of the Confederacy. *Reminiscences of the Women of Missouri during the Sixties.* Jefferson City: The Hugh Stephens printing co., 1913.  
311 p. 23 cm.  
*Other editions:* Dayton. Ohio: Morningside House. 1988. Reprint of 192-.

“An anthology of the memories of women in Missouri during the war. including descriptions of the hardship and violence against Southern sympathizers.”

———. *The Confederate Reveille, Memorial Edition.* Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton, printers, 1898.  
———. *War Days in Fayetteville, North Carolina: Reminiscences of 1861 to 1865.* Fayetteville, N. C.: Judge Print. Co., 1910.

United Daughters of the Confederacy., Sallie Enders Conner, and Thomas Taylor. *South Carolina Women in the Confederacy.* Columbia, S.C.: The State company, 1903.

2 v. pl. ports., incl. front. 24 cm.

“A jumble of first-hand accounts of life in South Carolina as seen by female eyes—but highly useful in recording the home front—includes contemporary letters, reminiscences, diaries, etc., from the entire state.”

United Daughters of the Confederacy, Mississippi Division, and Columbus Stephen D. Lee Chapter No. 34. *War Reminiscences of Columbus, Mississippi, and Elsewhere, 1861-1865*. Place of publication not identified, n.d.

33 p.. ill. 24 cm.

“Recollections of the war in a Mississippi town.”

United Daughters of the Confederacy, and Va.) Rawley Martin Chapter (Chatham. *War Recollections of the Confederate Veterans of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1861-1865*. Place of publication not identified: R.O. Reynolds, 1961.

United Daughters of the Confederacy and South Carolina Division. *Recollections and Reminiscences, 1861-1865 through World War I*. S.C.: South Carolina Division, United Daughters of the Confederacy, 1990.

“Volume I is an uncensored account of life during the years 1861 -1865. and contains some 420 stories written by people in every level of society about every level of society. Volume II includes primarily letters written on the battlefields or in camps. It also contains roils. Honor Rolls, and cemetery records. All of this, of course, is South Carolina-oriented.”

University of South Carolina. *War Records. No. 8, No. 8*. Columbia, S.C: Press of the R.L. Bryan Co., 1907.

Utz, William Henry. *Biographical Sketches of the Bartlett Marshall Duncan and Henry Utz Families*. St. Joseph, Mo., 1936.  
137 p.. front, ports. 23 cm.

“Nearly all of book relates to letters of the family during the War. Missouri and the Confederates.”

# V

Valentine, Ida Massie. "A Girl in the Sixties in Richmond." *Confederate Veteran* 20 (1912): 279–81.

"1861-1865. Richmond. Virginia Lite in the Confederate capital in the memory of a young woman."

Valentine, Ida Massie. "A Memoir of the Thomson Family." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 62, no. 4 (1961): 215–20.

Van Hook, Lane, United daughters of the confederacy, and New York chapter. *Worth Remembering*. S.L., 1963.

Van Zandt, K. M., and Sandra L. Myres. *Force without Fanfare; the Autobiography of K. M. Van Zandt*. Fort Worth: Texas Christian University Press, 1968.  
Xi. 200 p.. ill., ports. 24 cm.

"Chapters on: Pre-war and KGC. the war years (p. 77-109): Reconstruction in Ft. Worth and Tarrant County."

Vance, Zebulon Baird. "Conditions Just After the War." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 215–16.

"1865. North Carolina. In a letter to a friend, the last Confederate governor of North Carolina describes the first weeks after the confederate surrender."

Vance, Zebulon Baird and Association of the Maryland Line. *The Last Days of the War in North Carolina: An Address Delivered Feb. 23, 1885, at the Third Annual Reunion of the Association of the Maryland Line, at the Academy of Music, Baltimore*. Baltimore: Sun Book and Job Print. Office, 1885.

Vance, Zebulon Baird, Joe A. Mobley, and Frontis W. Johnston. *The Papers of Zebulon Baird Vance*. Papers of Zebulon B. Vance. Raleigh: State Dept. of Archives and History, 1963.  
3 v. ill. 24 cm. Through 1862.

"The papers of North Carolina's governor during the Civil War period, published during the observance of the Civil War Centennial."

Vandiver, Frank Everson, ed. "A Collection of Louisiana Confederate Letters." *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 26 (1943): 937–74.  
*Other editions*: Reprinted from *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 26. 4. 40 p. 27 cm. E565.V35

"Letters from members of the Lee Family. 1861 -1864."

Vandiver, John Wellington. "Pioneer Talladega. Its Minutes and Memories, Chapter XXIII." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 16, no. 1 (1954): 124–89.

Varnadoe, L.C. "What the Yankees Did to Us." *Confederate Veteran* 26 (1918): 437.

"1861-1865. Liberty County and Andersonville, Georgia. A wartime lad remembers the beginning of the war on the plantation near Savannah, the coming of Sherman's invaders, the family's flight to the west, and finally, their "return to our abandoned home and devastated plantation."

Vickers, George M. *Under Both Flags: A Panorama of the Great Civil War, as Represented in Story, Anecdote, Adventure, and the Romance of Reality*. Richmond: B.F. Johnson Pub. Co., 1896.

Violetta. "The Last Confederate Christmas." *Southern Bivouac* 2 (1884): 273-75.

Virginia State Library, W. W Scott, Henry Wyatt Wingfield, and E. C Moncure. "Two Confederate Items." *Bulletin of the Virginia State Library*. 16 (1927): 2-3.

Volck, Adalbert Johann, and Bruce Catton. "A Southern Artist on the Civil War." *American Heritage* 9 (1958): 117-20.

"Reproductions of It) Confederate etchings by the Baltimore dentist."

Voris, Alvin C, Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, and Ohio Commandery. *Charleston in the Rebellion, a Paper Read before the Ohio Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, March 7, 1888*. Cincinnati: R. Clarke, 1888. 49 p.. map 23 cm.

"Splendid pix of Charleston. SC in war-days."

# W

Waddel, John N. *Memorials of Academic Life: Being an Historical Sketch of the Waddel Family, Identified through Three Generations with the History of the Higher Education in the South and Southwest.* Academic Memorials. Richmond, Va.: Presbyterian Committee of Publication, 1891. 583 p. front, ports. 21 cm.

“Dr. Moses Waddel was President of the University of Georgia. Includes a sketch. Also, an autobiography of John N. Waddel and material on wartime Mississippi.”

Waddell, Alfred M. *Some Memories of My Life.* Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton, 1908. 249 p., front, port. 22 cm.

“1861-1865. Wilmington, North Carolina. Two chapters of this memoir summarize the vigorous times of blockade-running in the key seaport.”

———. *The Last Year of the War in North Carolina, Including Plymouth, Fort Fisher and Bentonsville: An Address before the Association Army of Northern Virginia, Delivered in the Hall of the House of Delegates, Richmond, Va., October 28, 1887.* Richmond: W.E. Jones, printer, 1888.

31 p. 24 cm.

“A brief recollection of eastern North Carolina.”

Waddell, Joseph Addison. *Annals of Augusta County, Virginia, from 1726 to 1871.* Staunton, Va.: C. R. Caldwell, 1902.

———. *Annals of Augusta County, Virginia, with Reminiscences Illustrative of the Vicissitudes of Its Pioneer Settlers.* Richmond: J.W. Randolph & English, 1888.

374 p.

“Other editions: Richmond: J.W. Randolph, 1888. Vii, 460 p., 23 cm. Supplement, 492 p. Includes chapters on the people involved in all facets of history of this area including the settlement, wars (Indian, Revolutionary, and Civil), and the years after the war. A detailed diary written by a writer at Staunton gives a vivid account of the war including information on battles, soldiers, as well as other aspects and effects of the war. Information on Bessy and Mary gray is contained in the appendix and a supplement includes early records of orange county court and biographies of prominent families.”

Waitz, Julia Ellen (Le Grand), Agnes E. Browne Croxall, and Kate Mason Rowland. *The Journal of Julia Le Grand, New Orleans, 1862-1863.* Richmond: Everett Waddey Co., 1911. 318 p., front, ports, 20 cm.

“A very useful account of wartime New Orleans, before and after Federal occupation.”

Walker, C. Irvine. *The Women of the Southern Confederacy during the War 1861-5; Original Historic Incidents of Their Heroism, Suffering and Devotion; Published in "Our Women in the War" Supplements to Leading Newspapers in Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia; Clipped from Original Publications and Arranged under Direction of Gen'l C. Irvine Walker ... under Whose General Supervision, Aiding the Work for the Memorials to the Women of the Confederacy, the Various Supplements Were Published ...* Charleston, S.C., 1906.

Walker, Eliza J Kendrick (Lewis). "Other Days." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 5, no. 3 (1943): 71-97, 209-33.

Walker, Georgiana Gholson. *The Private Journal of Georgiana Gholson Walker, 1862-1865: With Selections from the Post-War Years, 1865-1876.* Tuscaloosa, Ala., 1963.  
148 p., port. 22 cm.

"1862-1865. Mrs. Walker began writing in Richmond in November, 1862, while her husband Norman (Captain, 15th Virginia Infantry) was away. In March 1863 he resigned his commission and became an agent with the Confederate Foreign Service. During the war years the family moved to Bermuda, England, Nova Scotia, and then back to Bermuda. Her journal contains comments about family matters, the social life of Confederate communities, blockade runners, prices, and the fate of the rebel cause."

Wallace, Elizabeth Curtis. *Glencoe Diary; the War-Time Journal of Elizabeth Curtis Wallace.* Chesapeake, Va.: Norfolk County Historical Society, 1968.  
156 p., ill., facsimis. Maps. Ports. 26 cm.  
*Other editions:* Reprint, 1983.

"April 1, 1863-December 31, 1864. In the 1850s Elizabeth wrote that she opposed slavery and favored its abolition if it meant blacks would be free and dependent on themselves. During the war, however, she mentioned nothing further about freeing the slaves. Visits by Yankee soldiers, who took fences for firewood; news of "Glencoe" plantation (Norfolk County, VA); crops with no slaves left to harvest them; and worry over her imprisoned husband, George, fill the pages of her journal. She remained at "Glencoe," and at times entertained Union officers without feeling she had sacrificed her "secesh" principles."

Wallace, Katie Darling, Eleanor P Cross, Charles Brinson Cross, and Virginia Norfolk County Historical Society of Chesapeake. *Child of Glencoe: Civil War Journal of Katie Darling Wallace.* Chesapeake, Va.: Norfolk County Historical Society of Chesapeake, Virginia, 1983.  
110 p., ill., port. 23 cm.

"July 5, 1863-May 19, 1864. The war from the perspective of young Katie (11-year-old in 1863), the sixth child of Elizabeth Wallace and George Wallace. Routine childhood concerns, such as buying new clothes, attending school and church, and throwing parties, are described but so are arguments with another child and a Yankee soldier about the legitimacy of war and local citizens being forced to take the Oath of Allegiance."

Wallace, Sarah Agnes, and Barnard Elliot Habersham. "Some Letters of the Barnard Elliott Habersham Family 1858-1868." *The South Carolina Historical Magazine* 54, no. 4 (1953): 201–10.

Walthall, Ernest Taylor. "Fall of Richmond." *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 215–16.

———. *Hidden Things Brought to Light*. Richmond, Va.: Press of the Dietz Print. Co., 1933. 2 p.l., iii-xiii, 55 p., ill. plates. 2 port. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*: Richmond: Walthall Printing Co., 1908. 48 p. ill. 19 cm.

"Recollections by a young Virginian of wartime events, especially in Richmond."

Walton, Emily Donelson. *Autobiography of Emily Donelson Walton*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified.

Walworth, Jeannette H. *Southern Silhouettes*. New York: H. Holt and company, 1887. 3 p. 1., 376 p., 20 cm.

"Sketches of life on Louisiana and Mississippi plantations during the war."

Warberg, A. C:son. *Skisser Från Nord-Amerikanska Kriget, 1861-1865: Bref Och Anteckningar under En Fyraårig Vistelse i Förenta Staterna*. Stockholm: O.L. Lamm, 1867. 362 p.

"Issued in parts, each in wraps. Letters written from the South, including one from St. Augustine, by a Swedish officer attached to the Union army."

Ward, Evelyn D. *The Children of Bladensfield*. New York: Viking Press, 1978. 141 p., ill. 24 cm.

"1861-1865. Tidewater, Virginia. The author recalls daily life on her farm, Bladensfield, in tidewater Virginia (Westmoreland County and Richmond County) as an eight-year-old girl (in 1861). She remembered listening to adults read about the war, experienced Yankee raids, the deaths of her brothers, the scarcity of clothing in 1864, and the surrender. Her father told the slaves they were free and invited them to stay, but said he had no money to pay them. They had all departed by the fall of 1865. Matthiessen's essay continues the history of "Bladensfield."

Wardlaw, Laura Cook. "Plantation Life Before the War." *Confederate Veteran* 36 (1928): 454–57.

"1861-1865. Hinds County, Mississippi. A general memory of the style and grace of the South."

Ware, J.W. "Bread Upon the Waters." *Confederate Veteran* 39 (1931): 446–47.

"1863 or 1864. "Valley of Virginia." Description of wartime meal at the home of patrolled Confederate officer for Union invaders."

Waring, Martha Gallaudet, and Mary Alston Waring. "SOME OBSERVATIONS OF THE YEARS, 1860 AND 1861 AS REVEALED IN A PACKET OF OLD LETTERS." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 15, no. 3 (1931): 272-92.

"Wartime letters among sisters from Wilmington, N.C., Eufala, Alabama, and Georgia."

Waring, Martha Gallaudet. "Charles Seton Henry Hardee's Recollections of Old Savannah." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 13, no. 1 (1929): 13-49.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Charles Seton Henry Hardee's Recollections of Old Savannah: PART I." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 12, no. 4 (1928): 353-89.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Reminiscences of Charles Seton Henry Hardee, Part 1." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 12, no. 2 (1928): 158-76.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Reminiscences of Charles Seton Henry Hardee, Part 2." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 12, no. 3 (1928): 255-88.

Warmoth, Henry Clay. "The Vicksburg Diary of Henry Clay Warmoth: Part 1 (April 3, 1863-April 27, 1863)." Edited by Paul H Hass. *Journal of Mississippi History* 31 (1969): 334-47.

Xiii, 1 1. 285 p., front, port. 23 cm.

*Other editions*-. Westport, Con.: Negro University Press, 1974. Xiii, 285 p., ports. 23 cm.

"An autobiographical account by a key leader during the Reconstruction period in Louisiana."

\_\_\_\_\_. *War, Politics, and Reconstruction; Stormy Days in Louisiana*. New York: Macmillan, 1930.

Warren, Edward. *A Doctor's Experiences in Three Continents*. Baltimore, Md.: Cushings & Bailey, 1885.

Xiv, [15]=613 p. front, ports. 20 cm.

"Author served as Surgeon General of North Carolina; useful for information on Governor Vance's administration."

Warren, Rose Harlow. and Broadway Publishing Co. *A Southern Home in War Times*. New York: Broadway Publishing Company, 1914.

Washington, Booker T., William L. Dawson, Louise Alone Thompson Patterson, Frank Beard, J. L. M. Curry, William L. Dawson Library (Emory University. General Libraries), and Louise Thompson Patterson Library (Emory University. General Libraries). *The Story of My Life and Work*. Toronto, Ont; Naperville, Ill.: J.L. Nichols & Co., 1900.

Washington, Booker T, and Albon L Holsey. *Booker T. Washington's Own Story of His Life and Work*. Naperville, Ill.: J.L. Nichols & Co, 1915.

8, 13-510 p. plates, ports. 20 cm.

“Containing the only photos of the funeral and burial. The authentic edition.”

Washington, Booker T., Raymond. Smock, and Louis R. Harlan. *The Booker T. Washington Papers*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1972.

Washington, Ella. “An Army of Devils’: The Diary of Ella Washington.” Edited by James O Hall. *Civil War Times Illustrated* 16 (1978): 18–25.

“May 27-June 13, 1864. Hanover County, Virginia. When their plantation was raided by roving bands of Sheridan's foragers, Major General George A. Custer, a friend of the family, managed to provide Mrs. Washington with some security from what she thought were unjustified seizures from civilians.”

Watehall, E.T. “Fall of Richmond, April 3, 1885.” *Confederate Veteran* 17 (1909): 215.

“April 3, 1865. Richmond, Virginia. A former resident of the CSA capital describes the awesome events of the fall of the city.”

Watkins, Lizzie Stringfellow. *The Life of Horace Stringfellow with Some Instances in the Life and Work of His Descendants*. Montgomery, Ala.: Paragon Press, 1931.  
152 p., front, plates, ports. 24 cm.

“Wartime recollections of family (Raccoon Ford) Horace (?) Grandfather of Frank (CAS scout).”

Watson, James Monroe. *Confederate from East Texas: Civil War Letters*. Quanah: Nortex Press, 1976.

Watson, Thomas E. *Bethany: A Story of the Old South*. New York: D. Appleton, 1905.

Xv, 383 p., ill. 20 cm.

Other editions. 1908.

Washington, DC: Independent Publishing Co., 1929. XV, 383 p. ill. 20 cm. Freeport, N.Y.: Books for Libraries Press, 1972. Xiii, 383 p., ill. 22 cm.

“A tale of War Between the States.”

Watson, William. *Life in the Confederate Army, Being the Observations and Experiences of an Alien in the South during the American Civil War*. New York: Scribner & Welford, 1888.

Xvi, [ 17J-456 p., 19 cm.

Other editions: Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1995. Xviii, 456 p. 22 cm.

“First, American edition. Watson, a Scotsman, emigrated to America a few years before the war and established a small business in Baton Rouge. Although a British subject, he enlisted in the Confederate Army on the outbreak of war.”

Watt, Mary Phelan. “The Women of Alabama in the War.” *Confederate Veteran* 24 (1916): 225.

“1861-1865. Alabama. Memories of “one then in her teens” of the work of women in ‘that wonderful period of our beloved South.’”

Watters, Fannny C. *Plantation Memories of the Cape Fear River Country*. Asheville, N. C.: Stephens Press, 1944.

Watterson, Henry. *Marse Henry: An Autobiography*. New York: George H. Doran company, 1919.

Watts, Richard Cannon, Raven Ioor. McDavid, Rosser Howard Taylor, and South Carolina. *Memoirs of Richard Cannon Watts: Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of South Carolina, 1927-1930*. Columbia, S. C.: The R. L. Bryan company, 1938.  
Siv, 179 p., front, port. 24 cm.

“Much on the CSA.”

Waugh, Charles G. *The Women’s War in the South: Recollections and Reflections of the American Civil War / Greenberg, Martin Harry*. Nashville, Tenn.: Cumberland House, 1999.

Weathers, Willie T. “Judith W. McGuire: ‘A Lady of Virginia.’” *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 82, no. 1 (1974): 100–113.

Weathers, Willie T. “Some Reminiscences.” *Confederate Veteran* 7 (1899): 324.

Weeden, M.H., Mrs. “A Memorable Night.” *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 252.

“Spring 1863. Near Florence, Alabama. A lady recalls how Yankee raiders “plundered through our double parlors” in Union General Wilson’s raid.”

Weeks, Stephen B. *The University of North Carolina in the Civil War: An Address Delivered at the Centennial Celebration of the Opening of the Institution, June 5th, 1895*. Binder’s Title: University of North Carolina, Sketches and Students’ Roll. Richmond: Wm. Ellis Jones, Steam Book and Job Printer, 1896.

Weir, A. M. *Old Times in Georgia Good Times and Bad Times*. Atlanta, Ga.: Constitution Pub. Co., 1903.  
199 p. 23 cm.

“Good Civil War material as fiction. Cover: Old Times in Georgia (A.M. Wier).”

Weir, Sally Royce. “Three Hundred Miles in a Wagon.” *Confederate Veteran* 16 (1908): 505–10.

“Summer 1865. Central Alabama to Franklin, Tennessee. A former Confederate refugee from the Union occupation carefully remembers her long wagon trip back home a few weeks after the end of the war.”

Welborn, J.S., Mrs. “A Wayside Hospital.” *Confederate Veteran* 38 (1908): 95–96.

"1863-1865. High Point, North Carolina. A lady recalls local efforts to assist wounded soldiers at a hospital located in a converted hotel."

Wells, Carol. "Extinguishing the Lights: 1861." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 19, no. 3 (1978): 297-307.

———. "Extinguishing the Lights: The Teche District." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 20, no. 3 (1979): 293-303.

Wells, John D. "The Scars of War in the Shenandoah." *Metropolitan Magazine* 28 (1908): 488-502.

Welsh, Lilian. *Reminiscences of Thirty Years in Baltimore*. Baltimore: Norman, Remington, 1925.

"Dr. Welsh was an M.D. & LL.D. A teacher at Goucher College, and a woman suffragist."

Welsh, Mary J. "Makeshifts of the War Between the States." *Publication of the Mississippi Historical Society*, 1903, 101-13.

West, George Benjamin. *When the Yankees Came: Civil War and the Reconstruction on the Virginia Peninsula*. Richmond, VA: The Dietz Press, 1977.

West, Mabel. "Jacksonport, Arkansas: Its Rise and Decline." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 9, no. 4 (1950): 231-58.

West Tennessee Historical Society. "The West Tennessee Historical Society Papers." *Papers*, 1947, v.

Westcott, Emma C. *Memories of the Old South*, 1912.

Wheeler, A. O. *Eye-Witness; or, Life Scenes in the Old North State, Depicting the Trials and Sufferings of the Unionists during the Rebellion*. Boston: Chicago: B. B. Russell and Company; S. S. Boyden, 1865.

276 p., front. 2 pl. 19 cm.

*Other editions*: Boston: B.B. Russell, 1866. 2nd ed. 276 p. front., 2 plates 19 cm.

"The preface states the work is true and was written in the South "more than two years ago."

Wheeler, John H. *Reminiscences and Memoirs of North Carolina and Eminent North Carolinians*. Columbus, O.: Columbus print. works, 1884.

Wheeler, Mattie. "Journal of Mattie Wheeler. A Blue Grass Belle Reports on the Civil War." *Filson Club Historical Quarterly* 29 (1955): 118-44.

"Mattie Wheeler, a 16-year-old, reported life during the Civil War in Winchester, KY. She described days of parties, marathon wedding celebrations, hunts and fishing, riding and walking,

and constant visiting and being visited. She commented on the state of the Confederacy, and expressed her hatred of mean Yankee.”

“When Memphis Surrendered.” *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 465.

“June 1862. Memphis, Tennessee. “A relative” writes on June 10, 1862 to describe events in Memphis as Union troops took the River City.”

Whilden, Mary S and Cairns Collection of American Women Writers. *Recollections of the War, 1861-1865*, 1911.  
20 p. 23 cm.

“Lived through Sherman’s burning spree.”

Whitaker, R. H. *Whitaker’s Reminiscences, Incidents and Anecdotes: Recollections of Other Days and Years: Or, What I Saw and Heard and Thought of People Whom I Knew, and What They Did and Said*. Raleigh, N. C.? Edwards & Broughton, 1905.  
488 p. [1] leaf of plates, ill. ports. 20 cm.

“Wake County journalist candidly recalls events in North Carolina.”

White, H.H. “Recollections of a Little Rebel.” *Louisiana Historical Quarterly* 17 (1934): 732–36.

White, Lonnie J. “A Bluecoat’s Account of the Camden Expedition.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 24, no. 1 (1965): 82–89.

White, William S., and H. M. White. *Rev. William S. White, D.D., and His Times, 1800-1873. An Autobiography*. Richmond, Va.: Presbyterian Committee of Publication, 1891.  
284 p. front, port. 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: Harrisburg, Va.: Sprinkle Publications, 1983. 284 p. port. 20 cm.  
“Much on the Civil War, especially Lexington, Virginia.”

Whitley, W. H., Clarence E. Mitcham, and Harry Forrest Lupold. “CIVIL WAR LETTERS.” *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society* 72, no. 3 (1974): 262–75.

Whitman, Clifford Dale, and Mary Ann Owen Sims. “Private Journal of Mary Ann Owen Sims, Part I.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 35, no. 2 (1976): 142–87.

Whitney, Louisa M., and Vt.) Free Press Association (Burlington. *Goldie’s Inheritance: A Story of the Siege of Atlanta*. Burlington, Vt.: Free Press Association, 1903.

Wight, Levi Lamoni. *The Reminiscences and Civil War Letters of Levi Lamoni Wight; Life in a Mormon Splinter Colony on the Texas Frontier*. University of Utah Publications in the American West, v. 4. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 1970.

Wight, Willard E. "LETTERS OF THE BISHOP OF SAVANNAH, 1861-1865." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 42, no. 1 (1958): 93-106.

\_\_\_\_\_. "Pay the Preacher! Two Letters from Louisiana, 1864." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 1, no. 3 (1960): 251-59.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE DIARY OF THE REVEREND CHARLES S. VEDDER, MAY-JULY, 1861." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 39, no. 1 (1955): 68-90.

\_\_\_\_\_. "War Letters of the Bishop of Richmond." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 67, no. 3 (1959): 259-70.

Wight, Willard E., Andrew Bishop, Andrew Byrne, Laurence Smyth, and Patrick Reilly. "Letters from the Diocese of Little Rock, 1861-1865." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 18, no. 4 (1959): 366-74.

"Letters to Archbishop. New Orleans from Bishops Andrew Byrne, Laurence Smyth and Patrick R. Reilly."

Wight, Willard E., and Joseph Emerson Brown. "The Governor of Georgia Urges the Secession of Arkansas." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 16, no. 2 (1957): 192-202.

Wight, Willard E., Thomas B. Hanly, and Thomas B. Hanley. "Letters of Thomas B. Hanly, 1863-1864." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 15, no. 2 (1956): 161-71.

Wight, Willard E., and Lucius Bellinger Northrop. "Some Letters of Lucius Bellinger Northrop, 1860-1865." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 68, no. 4 (1960): 456-77.

Wight, Willard E., and J. M. Odin. "A Letter from the Archbishop of New Orleans, 1862." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 3, no. 2 (1962): 129-32.

Wilcox, Mrs. G. Griffing. "War Times in Natchez." *Southern Historical Society Papers* 22 (1902): 176-89.

"1861-1865. Natchez, Mississippi. A lady recalls the years of the conflict in "Grand, exclusive, heroic Natchez."

Wilder, John. "The Wedding at the Parker House." *Putnam's Magazine* 2 (1868): 163-78.

Wilder, John Augustus. "Out on the Reef." *Atlantic Monthly Magazine* 22 (1868): 176-89.

"Reminiscences of an officer stationed at Fort Taylor, Key West, ca. 1864, with mention of hunting and fishing in the Keys during a yellow fever outbreak, and the phosphorescence of the waters near Fort Jefferson."

Wiley, Bell Irvin. "THE CONFEDERATE LETTERS OF JOHN W. HAGAN, Part 1." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 2 (1954): 170–200.

\_\_\_\_\_. "THE CONFEDERATE LETTERS OF JOHN W. HAGAN, Part 2." *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 3 (1954): 268–90.

Wilgus, Alva Curtis. "Some Typical London Times Views of the Southern Confederacy." *Tyler's Quarterly of Historical & Genealogical History Magazine* 7 (1925): 169–75.

Wilkin, Mary. "SOME PAPERS OF THE AMERICAN COTTON PLANTERS' ASSOCIATION, 1865-1866." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 8, no. 1 (1949): 49–62.

Williams, Andrew. "Civil War on the Kansas-Missouri Border: The Narrative of Former Slave Andrew Williams." *Kansas History* 6, no. 4 (n.d.): 237–42.

Ill. 28 cm.

*Other editions.* Topeka, Kan.: Kansas State Historical Society, 1982.

"1861-1863. Liberated from his master in Missouri by Union soldiers, Williams and his family moved to Fort Scott, then Lawrence, Kansas (where he witnessed Quantrill's Raid), and finally to Topeka."

Williams, Charles G., and William Ayers Crawford. "A Saline Guard: The Civil War Letters of Col. William Ayers Crawford, C.S.A., 1861-1865." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 31, no. 4 (1972): 328–55.

Williams, George Walton, and George Sherwood Dickerman. *History of Banking in South Carolina from 1712 to 1900*. Charleston, S. C.: Walker, Evans & Cogswell, 1903.

Williams, James W. "Post Civil War Mobile: The Letters of James M. Williams, May-September 1865." Edited by Kent Folmar. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 32, no. 3 and 4 (1970): 186–98.

Williams, Noble Calhoun. *Echoes from the Battlefield; or, Southern Life during the War*. Atlanta, Ga.: Franklin Printing and Publishing Co., 1902.  
Ix, 94 p. 21 cm.

"Impersonal account of life for a Georgia family during the war, by an M.D. living near Atlanta."

Williams, Richard Mortimer. "The Civil War Courtship of Richard Mortimer Williams and Rose Anderson of Rockville." Edited by George M Anderson. *Maryland Historical Magazine* 870 (1985): 119–38.

"Spring 1863-January 31, 1864. Rockville, Maryland. Richard (a farmer and doctor) kept this journal of his pursuit of Rose's hand in marriage. While secessionist sympathies arose—Richard was pro-Union and her father was pro-Southern—Rose professed no interest in politics. Richard recorded such effects of the Civil War on the Rockville, Maryland, area as the appearance of

Stuart's Cavalry on June 28, 1863 and news of the defeat of Lee's forces in the Gettysburg campaign."

Williams, Robert W., Ralph A. Wooster, and Isaac Dunbar Affleck. "Camp Life in Civil War Louisiana: The Letters of Private Isaac Dunbar Affleck." *Louisiana History: The Journal of the Louisiana Historical Association* 5, no. 2 (1964): 187–201.

Williams, Samuel Baylis. "A Missouri Boy's Experiences." *Confederate Veteran* 40 (1932): 432–35.

"1863. Missouri and Virginia. A young soldier recalls events in his home state in the middle of the war and then describes his trip home after being exchanged as a prisoner of war."

Williams, S.F., Mrs. "In the Days of Homespun Dresses." *Confederate Veteran* 34 (1926): 132–33.

"1861-1863. Tennessee. A Southern woman believes that all like her "remembers the days of hardship, of ruined homes, and of bleeding hearts."

Williamson, E. M. *Confederate Reminiscences, 1861-1865*. Danville, Va.: McDaniel, 1935.

Wills, Ridley. "Letters From Nashville, 1862, I. A Portrait of Belle Meade." *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* 33, no. 1 (1974): 70–84.

Wilmer, Richard H. *The Recent Past from a Southern Standpoint. Reminiscences of a Grandfather*. New York: T. Whittaker, 1887.

281 p.

*Other editions*: New York: T. Whittaker, 1887. 2nd ed., 294 p., ill. 22 cm.

New York: T. Whittaker, 1900, C1887. 3rd ed. 294 p. [5] leaves of plates, ill., ports. 21 cm.

"Unreconstructed Rebel after War, when Pres. Johnson had to set an order aside after his and clergy's suspension."

Wilson, Arabella Lanktree, and James W. Leslie. "Arabella Lanktree Wilson's Civil War Letter." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 47, no. 3 (1988): 257–72.

Wilson, Elizabeth Waddell, Ruth Newell Maverick, and Albemarle County Historical Society (Va.). "The Magazine of Albemarle County History, Civil War Issue" 22 (1964 1963).

Wilson, Franklin. *The Life Story of Franklin Wilson*. Baltimore: Wharton & Barron, 1897.  
132 p., ill. 21 cm.

"Civil War times in Maryland."

Wilson, P. M. *Southern Exposure*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1927.

"Includes chapters on antebellum life in Warrenton, the Bingham School, Chapel Hill immediately after the Civil War, and the campaigns of 1872 and 1876."

Wilson, Thomas B, and George Harrison Armistead. *Reminiscences of Thomas B. Wilson*. Nashville, Tenn.: G.H. Armistead, Jr., 1939.

Wilson, William Lyne, and Festus P. Summers. *A Borderland Confederate*. Pittsburgh: University of Pittsburgh Press, 1962.

Wilson, Woodrow. "The Father of Woodrow Wilson." *Confederate Veteran* 35 (1927): 331–32.

Wimsatt, Josephine Cleary. *Recollections*. Printed by North Chine Star Press, 1926.  
26 p. [1] leaf of plates, ill., port. 19 cm.

"Little girl's memoirs of Civil War life in Washington, DC, rural Virginia she recalled her experiences during the war, life in Charlottesville, remembering First Manassas was fought on her uncle's farm."

Windler, Penny Nichols. *Placid; a Collection of Authentic Tales Centering around Placid Plantation, Person and Cranville Counties, North Carolina, during the Period 1861 through 1865*. Warwick, Va.: High-Iron Publishers, 1961.  
73 p. 22 cm.

"Life of Chandler family at "Placid Plantation" near the Blue Ridge in North Carolina from 1861 to 1865."

Winn, Robert G. *Civil War in the Ozarks: Personal Glimpses*. Fayetteville, Ark.: Washington County Historical Society, 1985.

Wise, Henry A. *Seven Decades of the Union. The Humanities and Materialism*. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & co., 1872.  
Ix, 320 p. 22 cm.  
"1861-January 18, 1862. Virginia. The last two chapters of this proud Virginian's reminiscences describe his state's role in the creation of the CSA."

Wise, John S. *The End of an Era*. Boston, New York: Houghton, Mifflin and Company, 1899.  
Iv, 474 p. 1 1. 21 cm.  
*Other editions*. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin, 1900, cl899. Iv, 474 p. 22 cm.  
Editions- 1901, 1902.

"1861-1865. Virginia. The major portion of these memoirs describe the war years as seen by an aristocratic and well-educated soldier. They are often quoted, especially for the events surrounding the fall of the Confederacy."

Withers, John. "One Year of the War; Civil War Diary of John Withers, Assistant Adjutant-General, of the Confederate Army." Edited by H. E. Sterkx and L.Y. Trapp. *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 29, no. 3 and 4 (1967): 133–84.

Withers, Robert Enoch. *Autobiography of an Octogenarian*. Roanoke, Va.: The Stone Printing & Mfg. Co. Press, 1907.

Wittenmyer, Annie. "Under the Guns: A Woman Reminiscences of the Civil War." *Phillips County [Arkansas] Historical Quarterly* 17 (1979): 1–10.  
7 p.l. 272 p., front, port.

"By an Iowa lady why served in Union hospitals useful for Southern life described-Chattanooga, Vicksburg, Nashville, and most other areas of the CSA "west."

———. *Under the Guns: A Woman's Reminiscences of the Civil War*. Boston: E. B. Stillings & co., 1895.

Wolseley, Garnet Wolseley. "A Month's Visit to the Confederate Headquarters by an English Officer." *Blackwood's Magazine* 93 (1863): 1–29.

"The eyes of every Southerner are turned to England."

———. "The American Civil War...An English View, Part 1." *North American Review* 148 (1889): 538–62.

"Titles vary. Written during 1862 when Wolseley was sent to Canada on the Trent Affair (Confederates removed from a British steamer)."

———. "The American Civil War...An English View, Part 2." *North American Review* 149 (1889): 30–43, 164–81, 278–92, 446–59, 594–606, 711–27.  
Xxxvii, 230 p. 24 cm.

"October-November, 1862. A British Army officer who traveled to Virginia and was secreted into the Confederacy across the Potomac. In one section of this book, he reports civilian scenes along the way and provides details of interviews with Generals Robert E. Lee and "Stonewall" Jackson. His experiences were published in the pro-Confederate BLACKWOODS MAGAZINE in January 1863. Two other sections of this book are a laudatory biography of General Lee, written in 1887, and a history of the Civil War published in BATTLES AND LEADERS in 1889."

———. *The Story of a Soldier's Life*. Westminster: A. Constable & Co., Ltd., 1903.

"Experiences on a visit to CSA Army in 1862."

Wolseley, Garnet Wolseley, and James A. Rawley. *The American Civil War, an English View*. Charlottesville: University Press of Virginia, 1964.

Wood, William D. "Recollections of Judge Wm. D. Wood, of San Marcos, TX. II Secession." *Gulf States Historical Magazine* 2 (1903): 99–109.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Reminiscences of Reconstruction in Texas: And Reminiscences of Texas and Texans Fifty Years Ago*. Place of publication not identified: publisher not identified, 1970.  
58 p. 23 cm.

“Includes a history of Leon County (TX).”

Wood, William, and Elizabeth Wood Kane. *Autobiography of William Wood*. New York: J.S. Babcock, 1895.  
2 v., ill. 25 cm.

“Includes his travels in Louisiana, Mississippi, and Arkansas.”

Woods, John L.G. “Last Scenes of War -- How I Got Home.” *Confederate Veteran* 27 (1919): 140–44.

“April-May 1863. Richmond to North Georgia. A former private recalls the weeks from the fall of Richmond until he reached his home in Georgia after a trying journey.”

Woodward, Harold R. *For Home and Honor: The Story of Madison County, Virginia, during the War between the States, 1861-1865*. Rochelle, VA (Star Route 3, Box 191, Rochelle 22738): H.R. Woodward, 1990.  
189 p. ill., maps, 23 cm.

“Includes a muster roll of every Confederate soldier from Madison County.”

Wooster, Ralph A. “Life in Civil War East Texas.” *East Tennessee Historical Journal* 3, no. 2 (1965): 93–102, 11–126.

Worley, Ted R., ed. “At Home in Confederate Arkansas. Letters to and from Pulaski Countains, 1861–1865.” *Pulaski County Historical Society* 2 (1955): 63.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Documents Relating to Elisha Baxter’s Imprisonment.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 16, no. 1 (1957): 101–3.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Documents Relating to the Arkansas Peace Society of 1861.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 17, no. 1 (1958): 82–111.

\_\_\_\_\_. “Letters from Columbia County Confederate Soldiers.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 15, no. 2 (1956): 172–75.

“From Newell and Sister Effie McEachern, Pocahontas, AR, H.B. Harris to Miss. Smith, Camp Harie, AR, 11 September, 1861.”

Worley, Ted R., and Elisha Baxter. “Elisha Baxter’s Autobiography.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 14, no. 2 (1955): 172–75.

Worth, Jonathan, and Joseph Grégoire de Roulhac Hamilton. *The Correspondence of Jonathan Worth*. Publications of the North Carolina Historical Commission. Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton Printing Co., 1909.  
2 v., port. 24 cm. Vol. I 1841-1866; North Carolina Historical Commission.

“1861-1865. North Carolina, primarily from Raleigh and Asheboro. These letters reflect Worth's service in the state senate and as state treasurer.”

Wright, Howard C and St. Francisville Democrat. *Port Hudson, Its History from an Interior Point of View*, St. Francisville, La.: St Francisville Democrat, 1937.  
*Other editions*: Baton Rouge: Eagle Press, 1978. 62 p. map. 22 cm. Reprinted 1961; Foreword: Charles East. Published by the Comm, for the preservation of the Port Hudson Battlefield, in an edition of 400 copies.

“Note. First published serially in New Orleans—DAILY TRUE DELTA. Anon., and later reproduced in a single issue of THE WEEKLY TRUE DELTA, September 5, 1863. In 1937, Mr. Elrie Robinson, Editor of the St. Francisville, LA DEMOCRAT, published the above pamphlet, from which the 1961 imprint was made.”

Wright, James. “My Relatives Are Leaving Me Very Fast”: War Times Letters of James Wright to His Nephew.” *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 44, no. 1 and 2 (1982): 50–69.

“June 14-July 3, 1864. A successful cotton producer from Russell County, AL, to his nephew stationed near Savannah. Concern for the young man's health, description of everyday activities on the plantation, and references to shortages of glass jars and sacks for salt are topics discussed.”

Wright, Louise Wigfall. *A Southern Girl in '61: The War-Time Memories of a Confederate Senator's Daughter*. New York: Doubleday, Page & Co., 1905.  
258 p. front, ports. 24 cm.  
“Author of one of the best Confederate reminiscences this book records the memories of the wife of a Texas CSA senator, who became a leading critic of Davis. Her husband was one of the first heroes of Dixie early in the war.”

---

\_\_\_\_\_. *Memories of the Beginning and End of the Southern Confederacy*, 1904.  
p. [451J-464, ill., ports. 25 cm.  
*Other editions*: Dallas: Highlands Historical Press, cl961, 14 p., ill., ports. 23 cm.

“Originally appeared in MCCLURE'S MAGAZINE. September 1904.”

Wright, Marcus Joseph. *Reminiscences of the Early Settlement and Early Settlers of McNairy County, Tennessee*. Washington, D.C.: Commercial Pub. Co., 1882.  
96 p., ports. 20 cm.  
*Other editions*: Ramer, Tenn.: C.L. Majors, 1968. Early history of Hardin County, Tenn., by P.M. Harbert. 96, [38J-47 p. ports. 23 cm.

“CSA General, of 6th Tennessee.”

Wright, O.H.P. “Boyhood Days in Alabama.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 369–70.

“Unknown time or place. A said recollection of the effects of the war on a young boys neighbor.”

———. “My Greatest Childhood Sorrow.” *Confederate Veteran* 31 (1923): 302–3.

“1861-1865. Wilcon County, Alabama. A lad, only seven years old in 1861, recalls the realities of the war.”

Wright, Thomas E., and Charles Wesley DeWolf. “The Capture of Van Buren, Arkansas, during the Civil War: From the Diary of a Union Horse Soldier.” *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 38, no. 1 (1979): 72–89.

**X**

No Entries at This Time.

# Y

Yancey, William Lowndes. "Manuscripts: More Yancey-Davis Letters, Part 2." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 2, no. 3 (1940): 334-41.

"Letters to and from William Lowndes Yancey on life in Alabama, before and during the War and difficulties facing the CSA."

———. "Manuscripts, Part 1." *Alabama Historical Quarterly* 2, no. 2 (1940): 256-61.

Yarbrough, George Wesley., and Horace M. Du Bose. *Boyhood and Other Days in Georgia*. Nashville: Publishing House of the M.E. Church, South, 1917.

Yeater, Sarah Janette. "A Winter Spent in Texas and Our Return to Missouri." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 4, no. 1 (1945): 47-55.

———. "Adventures on My Trip to Texas in the Fall of 1864." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 4, no. 1 (1945): 31-46.

———. "My Experience during the War between the States." *The Arkansas Historical Quarterly* 4, no. 1 (1945): 1-30.

———. "My Experiences During the War Between the States (Written October 1910, for My Granddaughter, Jeanette Brokmeyer)." *American Historical Review* 4 (1945): 1-55.

"My trip to Texas, Fall of 1864," "Winter in Texas and return to Missouri." Written for granddaughters: Christine and Frances Yeater 1909/1910."

Yeater, Sarah Janette Ellis. *Civil War Experiences of Sarah J. Yeater Written in 1906 and 1910 for My Three Granddaughters, Frances and Christine Yeater and Jeanette Brokmeyer*. Sedalia, Mo., 1910.

1 v. (60 leaves) 29 cm.

"Southern sympathies, forced to flee south in Arkansas and Texas."

Yonge, Julien C. "Pensacola in the War for Southern Independence." *The Florida Historical Quarterly* 37, no. 3/4 (1959): 357-71.

York, Brantley. *The Autobiography of Brantley York*. The John Lawson Monographs of the Trinity College Historical Society, Durham, North Carolina; v. 1. Durham, N. C.: The Seeman Printery, 1910.

Xv, 139 p., port. 24 cm.

*Other editions*: Revised edition, ed. by Charles Mathis. Jonesville, N.C.: Amanuensis Two, 1977. V, 82 p. [1] leaf of plates, ill. 28 cm. The movies by a Methodist educator.

“Vol. 1. Volume 1 is the only one published; includes four chapters on the Civil War; scarce hardback issue.”

York, J. S. *Early Days in Texas: Or, Experiences of a Pioneer Minister: Incidents in Which the Author Participated over Fifty Years Ago*. Corsicana, Tex.: Corsicana Print. Co., 1917.  
86 p., ports. 20 cm.

“Written when Rev. York was 84 years old; He came to Texas in 1859 and described his service in the Civil War; he served under Capt. Jowers (of Palestine), went to Arkansas, winding up in Terrell’s Brigade. Most of this autobiography is his experiences as a Methodist Protestant Minister circuit rider. First-hand narrative.”

Young, L.D. “Personal Experiences with Robert Toombs.” *Confederate Veteran* 18 (1910): 275.

“Winter 1865. Georgia. Recollection of a key Georgia leader in the last months of the war.”

# Z

Zuber, William Physick, and Janis Boyle Mayfield. *My Eighty Years in Texas*. Personal Narratives of the West. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1971.

Xvii, 285 p., port. 24 cm.

“1861-1865. Autobiography and memoirs. 21st Texas Cavalry. Arkansas, Missouri, Louisiana (including the Red River campaign of 1864), and Texas. Explains why he thought the war was neither a "Confederate war", nor a "Rebellion." While Zuber opposed the conscript law, he believed it was every man's duty to fight for "our rights." He also describes the disintegration of the Confederacy in Texas in 1865. A portion of Zuber's reminiscences covering the years 1830 to 1910.”